

Pearls of Wisdom - Year 1974

Inspired in

Elizabeth Clare Prophet

Contents

1	Beloved Godfre - January 6, 1974	1
2	Beloved Lotus - January 13, 1974	5
3	Beloved Ray-O-Light - January 20, 1974	9
4	Beloved Hercules - January 27, 1974	13
5	Beloved Great Divine Director - February 3, 1974	19
6	Beloved Great Divine Director - February 10, 1974	23
7	Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 17, 1974	27
8	Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 24, 1974	31
9	Beloved Lanello - March 3, 1974	35
10	Beloved Lanello - March 10, 1974	39
11	Beloved K-17 - March 17, 1974	43
12	Beloved K-17 - March 24, 1974	47
13	The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - March 31, 1974	51
14	The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - April 7, 1974	55
15	Beloved Archangel Michael - April 14, 1974	59
16	Beloved Astrea - April 21, 1974	63
17	Beloved Sanat Kumara - April 28, 1974	67
18	Beloved Sanat Kumara - May 5, 1974	71
19	Beloved Sanat Kumara - May 12, 1974	75

20 Beloved Lanello - May 19, 1974	79
21 Beloved Lanello - May 26, 1974	83
22 Beloved Lanello - June 2, 1974	87
23 Beloved Lanello - June 9, 1974	91
24 Beloved Lanello - June 16, 1974	95
25 Beloved Lanello - June 23, 1974	99
26 Beloved Lanello - June 30, 1974	101
27 Beloved Lanello - July 7, 1974	105
28 Beloved Lanello - July 14, 1974	109
29 Beloved Lanello - July 21, 1974	113
30 Beloved Lanello - July 28, 1974	117
31 Beloved Lanello - August 4, 1974	121
32 Beloved Lanello - August 11, 1974	125
33 Beloved Lanello - August 18, 1974	129
34 Beloved Lanello - August 25, 1974	133
35 Beloved Djwal Kul - September 1, 1974	137
36 Beloved Djwal Kul - September 8, 1974	141
37 Beloved Djwal Kul - September 15, 1974	145
38 Beloved Djwal Kul - September 22, 1974	149
39 Beloved Djwal Kul - September 29, 1974	153
40 Beloved Djwal Kul - October 6, 1974	159
41 Beloved Djwal Kul - October 13, 1974	165
42 Beloved Djwal Kul - October 20, 1974	171

43 Beloved Djwal Kul - October 27, 1974	177
44 Beloved Djwal Kul - November 3, 1974	181
45 Beloved Djwal Kul - November 10, 1974	187
46 Beloved Djwal Kul - November 17, 1974	191
47 Beloved Djwal Kul - November 24, 1974	197
48 Beloved Djwal Kul - December 1, 1974	201
49 Beloved Archangel Uriel - December 8, 1974	207
50 Beloved Mother Mary - December 15, 1974	211
51 Beloved Mother Mary - December 22, 1974	215
52 Beloved Mother Mary - December 29, 1974	219

Chapter 1

Beloved Godfre - January 6, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 1 - Beloved Godfre - January 6, 1974

Allegiance to Principle

I come to proclaim the Messengership of the avatars who descend from the height of Cosmic Christs to bring good tidings of great joy which shall be to all people.¹ When members of Hierarchy consent to descend into form for the purpose of bringing truth to a world darkened by error, they stand as Messengers for the Most High God and for those who walk the invisible realms. Angels of Light are they, and they descend to mold the perfect will of God into the perfect will of man.

I come bearing the flame of obedience. For I have found that to build a nation, to build a destiny, and to complete the spiral of the Law, man must manifest obedience strict and stern to the sacrifice of all self and all selfishness, that the kingdom might reign and come into manifestation upon earth.

In my embodiment as George Washington, I was given the authority and the mission, as an emissary of the Brotherhood, to found a nation under Saint Germain, under God, that would be a home for all souls yearning to be obedient to the flame of freedom and to the flame of liberty. I am portrayed even today as having been stern, as having been a strong disciplinarian. I do not regret it, for this nation has waxed strong in greatness by those founding principles that were given into our consciousness and into our hands by the God of Freedom to the earth.

I remember well the rebellions of those who were not able to pass the test of the ten, and I knew it well as a test of discipleship and of understanding in the Law of Christ and His members. And when the Goddess of Liberty appeared to me as I knelt in prayer,² she showed me not only the three great visions of the destiny of America, but also that he who would lead an army into battle must assume the responsibility of keeping the Flame of the Christ for each member of his troops. Not only did the great lady show me this, but she gave to me the impetus of her cosmic Threefold Flame to carry on in the tradition of the lovers of liberty, the sons and daughters of freedom, and the giants of old who in all ages have carried civilizations and humanity en masse forward by the sheer determination of adherence and allegiance to principle.

Thus the war was won for the Light and for the rightness, the right use of cosmic abundance. And how well we were aware, even in those days, of the attempts of the dark ones all ready to infiltrate our nation, our economy, our government, to deprive free men of making free choices under God and under the dictates of their Christ Consciousness. Yes, we saw the dark shadows looming prior to the signing of the Declaration of Independence and prior to the drawing-up of the Constitution; and thus the safeguards that were incorporated into that document were safeguards against the tyrannical

¹Luke 2:10.

²Wesley Bradshaw, "General Washington's Vision" in LIBERTY PROCLAIMS, (Colorado Springs: The Summit Lighthouse, 1967), p. 42

forces of darkness who desired to control the very souls of a free people.

I know well the image of the Liar, of his lie, and of the fallen angels who move with him in a sea of darkness clouding men's minds, clouding issues, interfering whenever truth is to be brought forth. And my confrontation with the devil and his disciples occurred then, even as it occurred in my final embodiment of devotion to Saint Germain.

I say to you, rejoice that through the development of your solar awareness and your Christhood, you will come to the level where you have the authority to challenge all darkness and deceit pitted against individual man, against this nation under God and all nations upon this earth. For you see, blessed hearts, many do not understand the Law. The children of the Light have never had the attainment which Lucifer had when he fell.³ In order to challenge him successfully, they must first rise to that level of attainment and then, by their Light, challenge the perversion of that Light in the darkness of the dark ones.

Until the time that that Christhood is attained and that authority is gained, it is wise to challenge darkness generally rather than specifically and not to take upon yourself the total warfare of Armageddon⁴ as a brave knight who goes forth to battle without his armor. The armor indeed is the shield and Consciousness of the Christ; and in the name of Jesus the Christ you have the right and the authority to challenge all. But I caution you not to rush in where angels fear to tread, for you must meet the adversary on your own level and on the level of your own development.

Therefore, that to which you have attained is that which you may challenge in the opposing side and in the opposing forces. I stress this warning; for some among you are jubilant at the finding of the first fruits of your decrees and invocations and you would charge forth into battle with the dragon itself, forgetting that it is the high calling and office of the Archangel Michael to challenge the dragon that sends forth the flood against the Divine Woman.⁵

Therefore, if you would do battle with the legions of darkness, I say, enlist in the legions of Archangel Michael! Call to Michael and ask if you might be enlisted among the blue-lightning angels who serve twenty-four hours a day to defend the cosmic honor of the Godhead upon this earth. And then you shall be taken and first outfitted in your coat of mail and armor consisting of white fire and blue lightning coalesced as the diamond-mercury essence of Light that seals your consciousness when you must go forth into the astral realm to challenge with the sword of the Divine Mother all forces opposing Her children.

I say then, come to the retreat of Archangel Michael, where generals are trained and where those who have gained in the warfare between Light and darkness are received with high honors at the close of their embodiment. Come there and serve together with armies of Light where your strength is in your numbers and in your union.

And I say, in your invocations challenge the dark ones by calling in the name of Jesus the Christ to Archangel Michael, to Hercules, to Astrea, to the great Teams of Conquerors, to the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood and the Cosmic Virgin who rides forth on white horse carrying the sword of the Mother, going forth and leading the armies into the fray.

Make these invocations; but keep yourself well protected in the Light by calling forth your tube of Light, putting on the whole armor of God,⁶ invoking blue lightning, and establishing the perfection of your own soul that is your soul protection in the day of the challenge and in the day when you must be prepared not only to meet your God, but also to meet the adversary.

Now there are those among mankind who have raised themselves up as enemies of the Light. You may not consider them to be enemies, but they consider themselves to be enemies; and by their

³Isa. 14:12-14.

⁴Rev. 16:16.

⁵Rev. 12.

⁶Eph. 6:11.

allegiance and the alignment of their forces and forcefields with darkness, they constitute a deadly threat to the Body of God. Beware those who smilingly give forth the false teachings, the false word of prophecy, contaminating your numbers and deceiving, if it were possible, the very elect.⁷

I say, the warfare is of the spirit - against principalities and powers and spiritual wickedness in high places.⁸ It is not only a warfare of the flesh and a warfare unto the death, but it is a total warfare in which the enemy has determined to capture the souls of millions through false indoctrination from the very inception of life. And so I say, your obedience and your merging with the flame of obedience will give you the greatest protection in the greatest hour of need.

I consider that it would be wise for you to write down, while you are thinking about it, the basic precepts of the Law of which you are wholly convinced and which you know are right and just in the sight of God, having been delivered by Him through His holy Prophets in ages past and in this present age. Make for yourself, then, a list of laws that you know are operative in your life and in Cosmos. And this is an obedience list and an obedience test, for then you must watch and determine if you are wholly obedient to these laws in all ways. And when you prove yourself worthy in the flame of obedience, I personally will take you into training in my legions of the cosmic honor flame which march with me at inner levels sowing the seeds of cosmic honor that are the greatest antidote against crime among the youth and all generations evolving on the planet.

I cannot even begin to tell you how much juvenile delinquency, crimes of every kind, have been averted by the legions of the cosmic honor flame who plant the seeds of honor, love of honor, devotion to honor in the hearts and minds of children and young people. These seeds serve to amplify the great gift of conscience with which God has endowed everyone. And thus in the hour of testing and decision, the fire of the honor flame is released to fortify and to intensify the voice of conscience, enabling people the world around to make a right decision for Saint Germain though they know him not nor know his name - the great God of Freedom to the earth.

I cannot overstate my case for obedience, for the very cells of your being must come to know unflinching obedience to the laws of God if you would pass your tests and rise into the victory of the ascension. Personally, my own ascension was won by a timing so exact that I cannot even explain it to you except the fact that if I had not obeyed the voice of the Masters and of conscience and of my own I AM Presence precisely when the command was given, I would have lost the cause for Saint Germain in this century.

I salute you, one and all! I salute you, holding the Father Flame for this nation. And I shall not leave this nation nor my post on the battlefield of life. And I shall expand in answer to your call the Flame of Spirit, of Father, and of my own teacher, Saint Germain.

I salute the Mother of the Flame who passed before the Lords of Karma in the very year of my ascension and pledged to me personally her life to continue the work which I had begun. I accepted her vow and blessed her, embraced her, and sent her on her way with the blessing of the Lords of Karma into embodiment. And I knew that working together with her twin flame, these two witnesses would bring in the great Golden Day now dawning.

My confidence is with you, one and all; for many of you fought with me in the battle, the mighty revolution, for the preservation of liberty on this very soil. Our hearts are one, and you may think of me as your general in the field. For I stand with the Knight Commander to do his bidding, and I call you into the ranks of old whereby many a victory has been won and shall be won again.

I thank you and bless you with the fire of my heart's devotion to obedience to precepts pure.

⁷Mark 13:22.

⁸Eph. 6:12.

Chapter 2

Beloved Lotus - January 13, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 2 - Beloved Lotus - January 13, 1974

The Mantle of My Authority

I desire to bring to you the fragrance of the lotus, fragrant lotus in the Heart of God that wafts the perfume of the Mother and the Buddhic Consciousness to all who aspire to be free. I espouse the flame of obedience from the standpoint of honor to the Divine Mother and to Her wisdom.

I, too, have known the place of the battle of the Divine Woman. For I have gone forth to challenge darkness, both from inner levels and from outer levels, in my embodiments upon earth; and I have brought forth the manifestation of the Mother as Joan of Arc, challenging the darkness of the Luciferians who would have overrun the nation where liberty was born.

And in the hours of bringing forth the Light that would encourage the men to fight when all seemed lost, Archangel Michael did appear to me to give me the courage, the strength, the power to go on, to press on, and to accomplish the goal. I did not fear then, nor have I ever feared, the loss of the physical body. And thus it was with the sense of sweet reward that I obeyed the Archangel, who instructed me to breathe in the smoke that my soul might pass from body consciousness prior to the burning at the stake. I say to you, precious hearts, that I would go through whatever trial, fiery or otherwise, given to me by God to save the children of the Light and to save America for her glorious reunion in the Light.

Some of you here knew me in my last embodiment and you called me Mama. I desire that you should address this salutation to the Mother of the Flame. For I transfer to her this night my momentum of victory with the legions of Light, and I give to her the mantle of my authority and my Messengership under Saint Germain.

The freeing of America must be accomplished in each hour, in each year, in each decade. The war against evil never ceases, even from the ascended octave. The legions of Light do go forth carrying the banner of the Divine Woman who appears in every age in varying form, varying expression, but always with the one goal in mind - to arrest the spirals of darkness, to allay the fears of the children of Light, and to bring to naught all hindrances to the flowering of the thousand-petaled lotus flame.

Under the tutelage of the Lord of the World, the devotee of the Divine Mother, I came to know my identity as secured in that flame, as part of that flame, and the diamond in the heart of the lotus as the Diamond Shining Mind of God, the very action of His will in the heartbeat of Cosmos. And thus, together with my twin flame, I have acted to espouse the holy cause of freedom and I have marched with the legions of Light.

You who are the ladies in consort, in attendance, with the Mother of the Flame and the Knight Commander must realize that there is also a place for you in the legions of Heaven. And you are honored by Almighty God to go forth carrying the sword, the sacred Word, of the Mother to challenge

as only the Divine Mother can challenge all which assails Her offspring. Thus as Kali in the East, you can manifest that mighty sword that cuts off the heads of the demons, that deprives them of their vitality and sends them into the Flame that God might restore that energy to its pristine purity and use it to create more noble forms and designs. Thus you go forth as mothers of God to free the God-energy in all of its manifestations.

I would speak to you this night of elemental life imprisoned in animal forms. And I would explain to you that in order for the identity of the elementals to evolve to a higher state of service in Cosmos, it is most necessary that these forms be transmuted and elevated also to a higher manifestation. The elementals are in prison houses of erotic designs fashioned by the black magicians of Lemuria. How pitiful the plight of the precious elementals who must evolve through the density of the animal form and consciousness until freed by the invocations of the sons and daughters of God!

I know that your decrees go forth many hours a day for mankind; but I pray that you will not forget elemental life in your prayers, that you will give the violet flame for the salamanders and the undines, for the sylphs and the gnomes, for the balanced manifestation of the Holy Spirit within them. If it were not for mankind's consciousness of sin and his perpetuation of sin, these grotesque forms would cease to exist upon the planetary body. But somehow through their sympathies and their false sense of the compassion of the Christ, mankind seek to save and protect the form rather than the identity evolving within the form.

And so I say to you that in order for the planet earth to evolve into the Golden Age, elemental life must be brought up in vibratory frequency to the level of Christed man. And I ask you to make it your business, your joyous yet very serious business, to apply to your Heart Flame and to the Lord of the World, who is the sponsor of elemental life, to give that divine freedom which you also expect and invoke for yourselves.

This must be done. And when Hierarchy scans the consciousness of humanity, they can scarcely find any who will give themselves the opportunity to daily make calls for the elemental kingdom; for there are very few among mankind who accept the existence of these beings and forces of nature. Mankind have reduced all to a material science of chemical causes and effects and mechanical outcroppings and manifestations, and thus the very spirit of nature goes unrecognized. And therefore the desire of these elementals to cooperate with mankind is lessened by the ignorance, and in many cases the hostility, of mankind toward them.

I trust then that while this assembly is gathered in this great number for the good of all, you will come together to give calls fervently for the balance and the freedom of elemental life. When you appeal to the Buddha for the illumination of the crown chakra, when you appeal to Morya for the diamond heart, know that I am a devotee of both and that my consciousness is centered in the heart of the diamond in the heart of the lotus. I AM Lotus, and I enfold you in the fragrance of my love for freedom and for the will of God. We stand together ascended, immortal, and free; and we espouse the cause of your victory and your ascension.

I speak now directly to those students who were with me in the I AM activity. And I say to you, regardless of all evidence to the contrary or of anything which might have passed from my lips while I was in embodiment, I do espouse and back with my total Heart Flame this activity and this Messenger as the continuing outpost and release of the Great White Brotherhood and of Saint Germain to this age.

For I understand from ascended levels of consciousness the nature of the ongoingness of Hierarchy. And although there are only two Messengers of the Brotherhood, the two Messengers constitute the office of the two witnesses spoken of in the Book of Revelation.¹ This, then, is a high and holy calling to which twin flames are ordained in every age. Thus as there is only one Christ, so there are many manifestations of the office of the Christ; and as there are offices in Hierarchy, so the opportunity to

¹Rev. 11:3.

serve in those offices is given to ascended and unascended sons and daughters of God as they evolve in the hierarchical scheme of the Great White Brotherhood.

Thus today we stand and espouse the cause of freedom as it unfolds to a new generation of Lightbearers who shall carry the torch of the knowledge of the I AM Law that is made clear through the wisdom of the Mother Flame that is expanded by the power of the love of the Holy Spirit. Thus each successive endeavor of Hierarchy embellishes the previous endeavor, and all move forward in the Light as jewels in the Consciousness of the Lord of the World.

I am grateful for the opportunity to address you and to receive you into my heart in the oneness of our joint service for the Knight Commander. I thank you and bid you good evening.

Chapter 3

Beloved Ray-O-Light - January 20, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 3 - Beloved Ray-O-Light - January 20, 1974

O Fearlessness, How I Love Thee!

The sheath of fire descends into your midst and around each one of you! For I desire to seal you in fearlessness flame and in the emerald ray of truth that envelops this white fire that originates in the very heart of God's love for His creation. I AM the consciousness of the fearlessness flame! And I AM the Ray-O-Light that is the power to dispel the shadows of the night, the denizens of the deep, and the false fears that are the foes on the pathway of truth!

Fearlessness! What freedom! What joy to be fearless in the face of one's own human consciousness! For that is the enemy. And the enemy is within - not without. For you can slay any foe, down any dragon, if you have first conquered the dragon of self and the Luciferian seeds that have been smuggled into the consciousness of the children of God because they have known not their God nor called upon His name day and night, as is the requirement for the protection of the All-Seeing Eye of God and the Virgin Consciousness within that eye.

First of all, you have to know your enemy before you can either fear him or be fearless before him; and therefore to some of you, the idea of being fearless before a state of consciousness to which you have grown accustomed may seem at first an overstatement. But I say, precious hearts, that greatly to be feared is the carnal mind with its innuendos.

Do you laugh that Ray-O-Light should speak thus and say greatly to be feared? When I say that, I mean you should stand in awe - not as in awe of the Deity, but with a certain reverence that is the knowledge of the enemy and its power. And thereby you have an equation within consciousness, a knowledge of what forces must be summoned to put down that enemy. For if you do not value within the scale of relativity the prowess of the enemy, how can you then determine his defeat and his ultimate downfall by the power of the flame?

Therefore, once you have realistically assessed your opponent, then I say, don the armor of fearlessness flame and go forth to challenge by the ultimate power of the Sacred Fire that consciousness, that substance, that veil. And I say, be determined, be fearless, and know that you cannot toy with the carnal mind; else it will come forth breathing fire to devour the budding consciousness.

I know, for I stand by to watch as the initiates of the Brotherhood seek to pass the tests of the Brotherhood; and I know how those who have the slightest sympathy or empathy for their own human creation do fall in the wee hours of the night and in the hours of the morning when the tests come and they are not alert. They are not alert because they have not properly assessed what is expected of them and who the opponent is.

I have desired to give you a portion of myself and a portion of fearlessness flame for the period of twenty-four hours, that you might be saturated with this consciousness to gain mastery under the

Lord Jesus the Christ - mastery and dominion over the emotional body and the emotional substance. You say smugly, I have no fear! But suddenly let the heavens be opened and the Son of God stand forth, and watch how mankind are seized with fear! And what do they fear? They fear the consequences of their own darkness. Let there be a general panic, mass danger, and see how the entities of fear grip the consciousness unto the trembling so that mankind cannot hold the Flame.

I say to you that fear is a commodity that hides in the shadow of the subconscious so that men in their daily walk do not know that they are possessed with all sorts of fears - fears of human opinion. What will this one say? What will that one say? What will this one do? What will that one do if - if I take a stand for the Light, if I am forthright in the manifestation of truth? Fear of public opinion is one of the greatest fears that holds mankind in bondage to the mass consciousness. So you did not understand that that was fear! So you thought that your slavery to the customs and the modes of the time was not based on fear - fear of public ridicule!

I say to you, be forewarned, precious hearts, that you need to purge your consciousness of every type of this gray substance that hinders the sparkling of the jewels of God's Mind within the very brain and seat of consciousness. Let that gray substance be dissolved. Feel then the tremendous power of fearlessness flame and see that those who possess it are totally without compromise when it comes to cosmic honor, when it comes to taking a stand for the Light. These will not compromise the human consciousness, and they will not compromise their actions for that consciousness!

How beautiful are the ones who have this flame and who have stood with Saint Germain down through the ages; for these are the ones who can be depended upon when the time comes and they are thirsty midst the battle. They will not lay down their swords to lap up the waters;¹ but they will hold the sword, for they are ever ready in the sheath of fire to stand and, having stood all, to stand fast and to keep the Flame of Life for vast multitudes yet unborn to the Light and its quickening power.

I tell you, precious hearts, there is a need for you to be emboldened this night by the action of fearlessness flame, to purge your subconscious of all types and gradations of that gray, astral substance that has hindered your progress for so long. For fear is an aspect of doubt, as doubt is an aspect of fear; and both are aspects of the death consciousness. Therefore I say to you, use the sword of fearlessness flame to challenge the last enemy² which shall be overcome in the Light of the Christ!

The sealing of the hand and the forehead in the fearlessness flame is the action that predestines the soul to preparatory initiations that are required for the onward spiral of victory. And therefore my angels do seal your right hand and your forehead with truth, and that truth shall have a twofold action. It shall make you free; and it shall also require of you a higher standard, so that you will no longer tolerate mental dishonesty whereby you dodge and roll with concepts until by the logic of the serpentine force you draw those conclusions that are not of the Christ, but are of the carnal mind.

Ray-O-Light demands absolute integrity in Lightbearers! To have integrity you must be honest, totally honest with yourself. Deceit is the very depth of the ego consciousness, and the man who is mentally deceitful can never be trusted or entrusted with the wealth of cosmic abundance. And thus we cannot deposit it into the hands and use of individuals who espouse not that cosmic integrity and honor that is the requirement of the Law. We cannot place within their hands and use the abundance and the flow of our supply.

When I speak, I send forth fire into the mind, that you might have exposed within you this night those areas, gray areas, where you have tolerated that which is intolerable to Almighty God. I say, who will set the standard for government if it be not the Ascended Master student? Who will raise the standard of honor in the world if it is not those among you? And therefore I cannot fail, as my

¹Judges 7:4-7.

²1 Cor. 15:26.

heart's love goes out to you to raise you up, to point out the fact that integrity and honor must be the byword and the watchword of those who would be emblazoned with our authority and our protection. In addition to honor within the mind, there must be honor in the hand of action, that all deeds that you perform in service are rendered in honor according to law, according to cosmic law and the laws of this earth as these conform to divine standard.

How glorious is the fire that we have brought to you this night in the threefold action of the fiery destiny! And in each dictation you have felt the steely-white Light that impresses itself upon the soul and then demands the allness of the soul in conformity with absolute God-purity. This is bliss, this is love. And the disciplining of the disciples is the greatest love of Cosmos, for thereby they swiftly walk the Homeward way and enter the consciousness of the ascension and the New Day.

I am raying forth my Light as a beacon of hope upon your pathway, that you shall indeed follow into a new era of the appearance of the Feminine Ray within your consciousness. And I charge my angels, who are here in our midst, to send forth the beacon of the consciousness of fearlessness that shall guide you all the way to the appointed place that is indeed prepared for each one of you to give service, and more service, and more service. For the place is that place which is consecrated to those who love not their lives unto the death,³ to those who weary not in welldoing⁴ and in a labor of love for their fellowman.

You have called; you have desired to serve. I go before you to light the way! But I say, when you offer your service, be prepared to give your all; for Hierarchy is frankly not interested in those who give only a portion of themselves. It is allness that becomes oneness, and oneness is the criterion of protection. Unless you manifest the oneness of the Flame, you are vulnerable; and we will not have an individual consciousness that is vulnerable because of an absence of surrender in the midst of our endeavor. The price is too high to pay-the jeopardy of the entire group for one or two who have not totally surrendered.

Therefore think upon my words; and at least surrender unto me, as your advocate and guardian this night, the total conglomerate of your fear substance. This I gladly take, for it is my authority and the authority of my flame. I gladly take it from you: I place it on the altar, and I let the ray consume it by the action of the Holy Spirit.

And then I return to you fearlessness, fearlessness! O fearlessness, how I love thee, how I love thee, how I love thee! For thou art the protector of the emerging Christ Consciousness. Unto thee is my life! And I give that life unto you all. As the Body of Christ was and is broken for you,⁵ so I give you my consciousness. Eat and drink ye all of it.

I thank you.

³Rev. 12:11.

⁴Gal. 6:9; Thess. 3:13.

⁵1 Cor. 11:24.

Chapter 4

Beloved Hercules - January 27, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 4 - Beloved Hercules - January 27, 1974

Brace Yourself to Carry the Earth

I AM Hercules of the Sun! I descend in blue-fire will, and I AM the oneness of love inside the sheath of blue lightning that cuts all mankind free and sends all back to God in the fire of the very core of God's Heart.

As the lightning cometh from the East and goeth unto the West, lo, I AM come in the Christic Light, in the manifestation of the Son of God! I AM an Elohim! And I stand with Amazonia to charge the planetary body, through this body of Light-servers, with our momentum of the will of God and our ability to espouse the Herculean cause and to carry it to completion. I give strength! I give will! I give determination to fulfill the plan of God!

Those of you who have found in the past that you waxed hot with an idea, that your love was very great but you could not precipitate action, you were not efficient in the realm of organization, of system, nor had the ability to act, to fill the detail of a necessary task - to you I say, the power of Hercules, of Morya and Archangel Michael will give to you the very fire that is needed to raise your love, raise your ideas into the conscious effort of that action that is required to bring the earth into a Golden Age. And this is indeed a Herculean task! And to some of you who are unaccustomed to the salvation of a planet, I say, it requires your all - your drive, your will, your determination to do that will daily and hourly, to look neither to the right nor to the left, up or down, but forward, marching with the legions of Light until the salvation of all is won.

I AM the fire of God's holy will that is the fire that backs the armies of angels, the armies of men, those who serve a righteous cause. Without that power, the earth would long ago have ceased to exist. Industry and all of civilization is built upon the foundation of the power of God's Consciousness as that consciousness and power is ensouled by the seven mighty Elohim. I stand then with my arms raised! And I do carry upon my shoulders the earth body this day, the karmic weight of a planet and its people!

Understand, precious hearts, that you, too, can graduate through the Christ Consciousness and through our teachings to the place where you can carry a considerable weight on behalf of mankind. Are you your brother's keeper? That is the question. Those who espouse the will of God and devote their entire consciousness to that will are willing to carry the weight out of the great love of their hearts for the will to come into manifestation, to carry the weight of souls who could not make it otherwise.

I give you an example. The carrying of the weight of the electronic-belt consciousness and patterns of this entire assembly was borne by the Messenger during the week prior to this conclave in order

that you might arrive here safely and be found in one accord and one place.¹ She volunteered to render this service at inner levels; and her outer consciousness and physical form were beset with the weight as lead weights hanging from her arms and feet, from her head. And this is how she walked about for one week, carrying the weight so that you might fulfill the will of God. And there are certain staff members also who volunteered to carry this with her and can testify to the increased weight in their bodies during that period.

Now this is a service which each and every one of you can render for humanity. Consider then how many souls you would like to sponsor, and then brace yourselves as you see the statue of Hercules bracing himself to carry the earth. Brace yourself by daily experimenting and exercising in carrying the weight of your brother. Realize, then, that the ability to carry the weight of a group or of a planet comes with practice and comes with determination.

Even though some ask to carry this weight, we do not always grant the request. For, you see, when an individual is under a weight that is that great, that is when the forces of darkness move in with discouragement, with fatigue, with all manner of lies; and then they try to tear the disciple, who has been overzealous in the cause, from the very pathway into which he would lead others unto the victory. And therefore, it is because this Messenger knew the Law, knew the lies of the tempter, that she could be trusted to carry this weight - and likewise for those members of the staff who had shown themselves diligent in the past to meet every lie and every temptation of the force.

Thus I say, the Hierarchy cannot overemphasize the need for you to study, to know the Law, and to know it with such a great degree of accuracy that in moments of trial you are unflinching and unfailing and the Hierarchy can trust you when you come forth in your jubilation and say, "Oh, let me do it! I will carry it!" For then we will know that your enthusiasm is equal to your stamina! And we require hearts with stamina who are unswerving! And we have no concern for those who give their word to the Light and then forget or make excuses out of self-pity and self-justification that is that diabolical vibration that is the perversion of the Divine Woman.

I say then, if you are in harmony with Cosmos, you will not have second thoughts once you have made your dedication before the altar of Almighty God! For you will know that those second thoughts are the whisperings of the tempter, of the demons and the discarnates. They are not even your own thoughts, precious hearts! And yet how many a would-be disciple has fallen back in the ranks and fallen back from the Path because he has identified with the faithless spirits of the night.

I come with my legions, legions trusted and tried and proven in the Law. If you call upon the legions of Hercules to enter in to the fulfillment of a certain task, they will not withdraw, they will not fail! And if they say they will work at a task for eight hours, they will work for eight hours and then say, "May we work eight more?" And I say to you, those of you who come to work for Hierarchy and stop after an hour or two because the sun is too hot or because you have something else to do or you want to go off and read a book, then seek not to be part of the initiates of Hercules! For we are men and women of action! Action is our byword!

For we have come to know that in the very center of the flame of blue lightning is the white fire core, the pink flame, and the wisdom. And thus we are centered in the very center of the flame! And while we are in action, we absorb the wisdom and the love and the purity and all of the teachings of the Brotherhood! And we are not starved for knowledge of the Law, for we are the Law in action! I AM the Law in action! And that is the only law there is! Law equals action; action equals law! That is the sum total of God's Being, and all other virtues can be found contained therein.

And I tell you, every saint and Ascended Being who has won his immortal freedom, no matter what the path or the devotion - whether it is on wisdom's flame, the violet flame, purity's flame, the emerald ray, the ruby ray - all have come to the feet of Hercules and all have had to undergo the tutoring of putting that flame into action. Action is the highest attainment of the Law! Action is

¹Acts 2:1.

the highest requirement! The raising of the body from the tomb of Mater - that is action! Action! Action! Alpha currents in manifestation! Alpha to Christ! The divine cross and the ion of Being in a mighty whirlwind sphere that is the action of the Sacred Fire in you!

I place my hands upon you this day! And I am literally shaking you as a father would shake a child, because I desire the dust of centuries and the lethargy of the ages that the satanic forces have imposed upon you to be burned out, to fall to the ground, and to be as cinders in the very presence of Hercules. I tell you, precious hearts, by dispensation from the Karmic Board, I stand in your midst and I give you an infusion of action flame! For in the days that come, you will require it and you will have to have mastered the swift and decisive motions that hear and see and know the will of God and that become that will in manifestation.

Time is short. Space is nigh being no more. And therefore in eternity, sons and daughters of God will reach the summit of the Mount of Being and see the earth transformed into the New Day. When you march to the summit, when you arrive at that summit, that peak of Life, salute Hercules! Salute the mighty Elohim! For we maintain a focus at the summit of every mountaintop upon the planetary body. And it is a divine lodestone, a magnet of Light, the will of God itself that is a stepdown point of action from the Great Central Sun Magnet drawing mankind to the summit of Being.

Stalwart souls who have climbed Mount Everest and Mount Whitney and high in the Alps are drawn by that magnet and that lodestone of power, and they put their entire being and energies into making the climb to the top. For there they have a fulfillment of the soul that cannot be found anywhere else but at the summit of Life. And therefore the Hierarchy has intense admiration for those mountaineers who brave the cold and ice to make the trek upward, for they know that it is worth the inconvenience.

But Hierarchy has even greater admiration for souls on the Path who are raising their energies to the summit of Being. To summon all that is in you, whether it be of darkness or whether it be of Light, and to say "Rise to the summit, the apex, and the crown!" demands the allness of your courage! For you know that when that energy reaches the crown, naught of the human consciousness shall remain! For all must be consumed in the capstone of the great Pyramid of Life.

I desire to make you capstones in the Pyramid of Life and lively stones in the temple of being.² I desire now to draw the third eye within you into alignment with the All-Seeing Eye of God of beloved Cyclopa; and by the power of action, I am vested with the authority this day to do just that. And now some of you feel a burning action in the third eye, showing you that your third eye is being brought into alignment with the Christ Mind. And if it were already in alignment, you would not feel the burning action, for you would be in the coolness of the Flame itself.

Some of you who have no feeling are those who have not yet been quickened to the most intense radiation of Hierarchy. Be not concerned. Be not moved. The vibration of these dictations will one day be felt by you. And until that day, I say, stand fast in the calling of the Most High God; for it will surely come if you are diligent in your pursuit of the violet flame.

Some of you, because of tests failed in past embodiments, have had that sensitivity removed from you; and this is a karma which you may well carry unto the hour of your ascension. Be not concerned. Know that I AM the Law in action, that you, too, can be the Law in action, and your soul and your Christ Self have the full sensitivity and the awareness of our presence and of the existence of Hierarchy. Keep on keeping on! For if some cannot develop the all-seeing power of the third eye, they can surely develop the love of the heart that will draw the angels and elementals into their midst and enable them to feel, by the mighty love ray, the presence of Hierarchy, even though they cannot see that Hierarchy.

Seeing is not the only mark of attainment, precious hearts. And beware of the blind leaders of

²I Pet. 2:5.

the blind³ who see but do not act upon that which they see. These are the hypocrites! I say, do not trust them and do not trust their vision! For they will say one thing and do another; and when they know that you trust them and have placed your trust in them, they will say anything just to maintain that trust. Beware then of any other mediator except the Christ. The mediator between yourself and God is your own Christ Consciousness. Therefore trust no man; but trust the office of our Messenger and the power of the spoken Word, whose vibration is of the ultimate power of truth and is found to be in agreement with the very core of your being.

You may test us, precious hearts. We desire to be tested; for when you test us, you invoke us and we come! And when we come because you have called, you by your call have given us a certain authority in your world. And the moment we have that authority, we step right through and relieve you of the burdens of the mass consciousness. Therefore I say, challenge all you will! Call on the name of Hercules day and night to ascertain if I am present in the universe, for that will give me the open door that I need to save masses of people upon this planetary home who otherwise will be inundated by the flood of their own returning karma.

In many cases, because of my office among the seven Elohim, I am the only representative of the Godhead who may stand between mankind and their returning karma. And therefore I say, wherever there is cataclysm or flood or fire or storm or drought, I ask you to call unto me that I may intercede with the great power that God has given me on behalf of elemental life and draw them into the harmony of my being and stay the earthquake and stay the flood where the Lords of Karma grant that mercy may manifest.

Oh yes, the Elohim of Power meshes with the Elohim of Mercy! And Arcturus and Victoria blend the energies of Omega with the energies of Alpha which Amazonia and I carry! And the mighty weaving action of the Elohim continues to manifest as a spiral of Light and the braid of the violet and the blue around mankind's consciousness for the perfect balance of the beginning and the end.

There is then a great deal which Hierarchy can do for humanity in this hour of great need. But the only way that we can act is if you will call upon us. Therefore I say, is anything more important in this hour? Once you have prepared yourselves, your body temples, and eliminated those unnecessary accouterments of civilization that will hinder your flight into Egypt, I say, is there anything more important you can do than to call upon the name of the Lord, I AM, and every representative of that Lord that you can think of wherever you are? Each time you repeat the name of an Ascended Being, you amplify the flame in your heart by the momentum of that being. Think then what can be done for the planet if you will remember, if you will not forget or forsake, the high inspiration, the high attunement which you have received in this conference!

Therefore I desire you to stand [audience rises]; for I am going to shake you once more, that the dust might fall from your consciousness. Legions of Hercules, legions of Amazonia, surround these hearts of Light! For in the embrace of Hercules that I now impart, you will feel the dropping-away of the heaviness of the earth and the coming into your being of the lightness and the brightness of heavenly octaves.

It is done! If at any time on the Path you are beset with the heaviness of that weight, call to me and I will say to you, "My burden is Light!" And you shall say in the name of the Christ, "My burden is Light!" And thus when you learn to take on greater and greater burdens of mankind, you will learn to translate that burden into Light. And the Light which you keep from the transmutation of that burden will be the Light that you use to set mankind free and to win!

There will also be occasions when you carry that weight for a time, an occasion in which the Law requires that that weight be returned to the one from whom you lifted it, that he also might have the opportunity to declare, "Behold, my burden is Light!" And thus from the moment you began to open your mouths in praise, to give your invocations, the burden taken by the Mother was returned

³Matt. 15:14.

to you; and you have had the glorious good karmic opportunity to transmute your own burden, to make it Light, and to place it upon the altar of the Lord.

Heaven will never deprive you of the opportunity to earn your ascension. Therefore, believe not the false prophets who tell you that that ascension will come through the sacrifice of another or through some type of hierarchical office whereby one is authorized to take on that burden without giving it back ultimately for your opportunity to be made manifest. Beware then, I say, of any man who will deprive you of your glory! Beware of any man who will deprive you of your crucifixion! For these are the tests that make the Golden Age man and the Golden Age woman.

I AM here! And lo, I AM there! And I AM with you always, even⁴ unto the fulfillment of the age!

⁴Matt. 28:20.

Chapter 5

Beloved Great Divine Director - February 3, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 5 - Beloved Great Divine Director - February 3, 1974

The Future of a Planet Read from the Scroll of Cosmic History

Part I

I come bearing the scroll of cosmic history; and I read the record of ancient civilizations - some of Light, some of darkness - and the fate of their evolutions. In order to draw for you the future of a planet, I must first draw for you the past and then allow you to draw your own conclusions. The writing is on the wall. History repeats itself; hence mankind must learn a lesson from cosmic history.

I would speak of Maldek and of lifewaves chosen of God to manifest the principles of freedom and brotherhood and unity. Micah, the angel of Light, son of Michael, was assigned to those evolutions while they were on Maldek; and the banner of that angel is unity. Now if a lifewave uses the flame of unity to come together and to meld the carnal consciousness, then the end result will be the beast, the serpent that becomes the dragon at the end of the spiral of its precipitation.¹

Thus the perversion of unity was the cause that was set in motion that resulted in the flying-apart of the very atoms of that planetary home when the two lifewaves evolving there - one assigned to carry the Flame of Alpha and the other to carry the Flame of Omega - instead of uniting in a spiral of oneness, chose rather to amalgamate their carnal-mindedness for the greatest holocaust that has ever been seen in this solar system.

Among those evolving on Maldek were lifestreams and souls of high principle dedicated to Truth, yet all were destroyed. In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, all were flung out of their physical bodies into the astral realm. Two-thirds of those lifewaves passed through the second death² because their consciousness was totally dedicated to the energy veil called evil.

When a consciousness that is the gift of God chooses to crucify God in the energy veil, then the ever merciful Creator expresses mercy unto Himself and releases His own atoms from the framework of identity that personifies chaos, death, and discord. Thus, you see, the second death is the highest expression of God's mercy which is expressed unto God Himself and His imprisoned energies.

And what of the one-third remaining lifewaves considered worthy of another chance? These came with their bag and baggage, homeless wanderers, to the planet earth, to which they were assigned by the Lords of Karma for two reasons. First, lifestreams in embodiment upon earth volunteered to give bodies to these souls and to assist in training them. And second, certain numbers among mankind's

¹Gen. 3:1-5, 14-15; Rev. 12.

²Rev. 2:11; 20:6, 14; 21:8.

evolutions had already capitulated to the Luciferian lie, and they worshiped the golden calf,³ and their high priests and priestesses desecrated the altars of the Most High God on Mu, following the Fallen One⁴ and the angels who fell with him.

Thus, because the earth as a sphere was no longer herself perfect, she was vulnerable to the intrusion of imperfection in the consciousness of other lifewaves. This is a most outstanding example of the protection which purity affords - of the protection which perfection is. When mankind depart from that perfection, that wholeness, then they are vulnerable to the most horrendous forms of astral manifestations that float right through the grids of their own consciousness because these are less than perfect and therefore serve as a magnet to magnetize energy veils from other worlds, from interstellar space. And so you see, even today dangerous cosmic rays penetrate the earth because of the vulnerability, the betrayal, and the selfishness of mankind's own consciousness, which ought to be magnetizing the Christ Light, the Solar Logos, the Great Central Sun.

Thus they came without a name and without a country. And they embodied among the holy innocents and those who had not yet capitulated to the Luciferian lie. Parents of these ungodly ones who still retained the spark of divinity found that when they came to the age of the return of karma, between twelve years and fourteen years, they could no longer control these children; they could no longer teach them. And the children rebelled against their parents, and they left their homes, and they went out into the world to pervert children who were the holy innocents and to teach them the ways of the Liar and his lie.

By and by, these laggard souls amalgamated forces with the fallen angels who had been forced to take embodiment because of their allegiance to the Fallen One,⁵ and thus the team of the fallen angels and the laggards became an ever-present menace, growing and growing in giant proportions upon the planetary body. Karmic councils, beholding this manifestation, expressed great concern lest the young souls of the sixth root race be contaminated by the ungodly.

And yet lifewaves must go on, manifestations must occur, ages come and go; and whatsoever a lifewave may manifest, that is what it shall reap. For there is a certain group karma in each root race that manifests upon earth. And there is a lowest common denominator of consciousness within a root race that holds back the highest manifestation of the Christic Light in that root race. And thus the golden mean of consciousness is found somewhere between the two; and that golden mean becomes a mediocrity that goes neither up nor down, but walks the middle of the road and thinks that it is highly clever and that it cannot be touched.

And thus the laggards and the fallen ones taught mankind how to dodge returning karma, how to dodge the effects of causes they had set in motion. This they achieved in one instance by prohibiting intermarriage into their race, thereby prohibiting the return of karma which was a mingling of their energies with the holy innocents. This may be hard for some of you to understand; but by forbidding the intermarriage between the laggards and the earth people and making this a part of orthodox tradition, there is a failure of the greatest kind. For it is an omission and a loss of opportunity for the laggards themselves to evolve and to attain greater heights of Light and manifestation. And by that mingling they might be converted to the Christ and to the Light.

This also preserves the wealth within families century after century, guarding that wealth and therefore preventing lifestreams from having the karma of having deprived others of wealth or of having to earn their daily bread by the sweat of their brow.⁶ And thus the karma, instead of returning and manifesting, continues to build and to build and to build because of the isolation policy of the laggard races.

³Exod. 32:1-8.

⁴Isa. 14:12.

⁵Rev. 12:3-4, 9.

⁶Gen. 3:19.

Now the situation of many strains of lifewaves upon the earth is a condition which must be considered again and again by the Lords of Karma. The evil deeds of the fallen ones, the commingling of the seed of animals and of man, which resulted in the hideous creations that were destroyed at the time of the Flood - all of these had to be contended with. And therefore the fiat went forth from the Lords of Karma, "Henceforth let every seed bear after its kind"; and it was forbidden that such an unholy and an ungodly situation should occur again. And these miscreations, then, were canceled out by cosmic edict through the Flood which was the sinking of Atlantis.

I tell you that the last days of Atlantis were wicked indeed; and the very ones who caused the destruction of Atlantis have come again, returning into embodiment. Joining forces with darkness, they have created a culture in direct antagonism to the culture of the Divine Mother.

Now those same parents who first volunteered to receive the laggards have had to receive them again and again, in order to discipline and to draw them into alignment with the Law - the Law that was given through Moses, the Law that was given through Mohammed for the salvation of these races that are continually warring with one another and attempting to draw the entire planetary body into their ridiculous strife, which has as its end not the glory of God, not the freedom of man, but the pride of the ego and the ruling of the planetary body through the Luciferian consciousness of a one-world focus.

I say to you then, Hierarchy is concerned this day that these same races, these same two groups of laggards now embodied and centralizing their energies in the Middle East, are coming together for that confrontation - the same confrontation which they had on Maldek. And it is a most volatile situation, a situation which, if the children of the Light do not rally to contain their actions, to withdraw their aid to both sides, might result in a total war at the end of this decade.

I must apprise you of these facts; for without the facts, you cannot pursue the invocations and the arresting of the spirals, as you have been taught, for the salvation of the planet. Thus when the veil is drawn and when it is torn asunder and man sees face to face the highest Good and the highest evil, he realizes that by the power of the Almighty he can bind the forces of darkness that are in his midst.

You have the authority to challenge not only the war in the Middle East, but all war anywhere at any time. You have the authority to challenge the Luciferians. You have the authority to challenge those who take the precious holy innocents to the slaughter, to the battlefields, in a continual round of killing that amounts to nothing - absolutely nothing - in the sight of the Karmic Board. You have this authority by the power of the Christ that is in you; and in the name of Jesus the Christ, you may give the commands of perfection that will allow us to enter in and do the perfect work which is so necessary in these troubled times.

Thus the handwriting is on the wall. History repeats itself. The only power that can check the widening spiral of the pride of the people of Israel on the one hand, and of the deceit and treachery and intrigue of the people of the Arab nations on the other, is the authority of the Christ that occupies the position at the heart level to challenge this yin and yang perversion of Alpha and Omega. Your knowledge of the Cosmic Clock will show you that these two nations this day represent the malefactors on either side of the Christ - both in manifestation of antichrist⁷ - the Christ who came to redeem and restore the laggard consciousness and to give to these nations and their people the opportunity to accept the Light and to redeem that karma which they created on Maldek.

Do you see now why these people are called the chosen people? They are chosen because they have the greatest karma, the greatest debt, and because they owe the most and require the greatest forgiveness. And thus, going to the lost sheep of the House of Israel,⁸ Jesus the Christ came to save that remnant of souls who embodied here, that they might have the opportunity to bring the entire

⁷1 John 2:18.

⁸Matt. 15:24.

planet into a Golden Age and thus redeem that karma of having destroyed another planetary home.

Thus God, in His infinite mercy, gives to those who have the greatest debt the greatest opportunity; and if they reject that opportunity, then it is passed on to the children of the Light who, as far as their soul history is concerned, do not have the ancient experience and the cycles of evolution that these laggard souls have. For they have only recently come from octaves of Light to evolve upon the planetary home. And so, you see, the age of the soul often determines its opportunity, even though it might not have preserved that Light which was originally given to it in the beginning.

Thus you say, what is the future of a planet? The future of a planet is in your hands; it is in the hands of all who have chosen to be of the House of Israel, of all that is real. For the state of Reality can be claimed by all. It is not unique to any race or time or people. And those who do not choose Reality cannot be counted among the children of Israel; and they have no claim to the Holy City, the city that lieth foursquare,⁹ eternal in the heavens. For their claim is the energy veil; and since they have claimed it, that is what they may have and that is their just reward.

And so I say to you, it does not matter who occupies the physical earth of the Holy Jerusalem; it is the souls of the true Church Universal and Triumphant to whom that city belongs. And the etheric city of the New Jerusalem that is focused over the Holy Land is the place prepared; it is the city that descends out of God as a bride adorned for her husband.¹⁰ It is the place where Jesus and Mary reign supreme as the true focus of Alpha and Omega for the Piscean Age and the true king and queen of Israel.

Thus do you see, precious hearts, that all the forces of darkness and the demons of this earth have tried to prevent the release of this message to you this day. But it has come forth by divine authority and by divine direction from the Heart of Alpha and Omega, that this knowledge might be etched in fire on the etheric, mental, astral, and physical planes, that once and for all, those who have usurped the position of authority among mankind might be exposed and seen for what they are.

Now I must remind you of the redeeming factor within the laggard races. I must tell you that these ones were chosen because they had some spark of divinity left within them; and among them were great spiritual leaders, people of great holiness, who also were flung into the astral and were given an opportunity to embody here. And thus among these races, you do find the highest souls of the highest evolution; you find also that these souls of great Light have been misled by the Luciferians, just as the holy innocents have been misled.

And therefore I caution you never to entertain condemnation or prejudice for the laggard races; for among them, if they would but accept the Christ, are those who have the potential to lead the earth into the manifestation of the New Day. And many are being brought into this Ascended Master activity; and some have been born into these races who are not laggards at all, but who volunteered to help the cause of Light, manifesting therein the golden Word of the Golden Age teaching.

⁹Rev. 21:16.

¹⁰Rev. 21:2.

Chapter 6

Beloved Great Divine Director - February 10, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 6 - Beloved Great Divine Director - February 10, 1974

The Future of a Planet Read from the Scroll of Cosmic History

Part II

And thus you can never judge a book by its cover. You can never judge a man or a woman by name or by origin, by race or religious background. But you must understand the nature of the mingling of races and the mingling of the blood itself, which is the conveyor of the Christic Light and the Christic fohat. And thus when there is the mingling of the blood, there is sometimes a fortification of the power of the Christ in man and sometimes a forfeiting of the power of the Christ in man.

I say to you then, the Lords of Karma have outlined a separation of the races for the perpetuation of a certain race karma and a certain Christ Consciousness that must be outpictured within these races. And thus, except in rare instances of karmic situations which can only be worked out through marriage, the Lords of Karma have not yet approved the mixing of the races. For in the larger sense, this tears down the golden opportunity to bring forth the Christ rather than raising up greater opportunity for the souls who must embody.

I speak to you of these things because I am aware of the great plots of the forces of the darkness to mongrelize the races; and they expect before a century has passed that there should exist neither a black race nor a white race, but a commingling of the two that should produce individuals who have not the capacity to meet the challenges of the yellow race.

And so, precious hearts, understand that as all came forth from the one true Source on different wavelengths, on different rays, so all are intended to master those rays and to return to God. And in the Golden Age civilization, there shall be a manifestation of Golden Age man, a manifestation of Helios and Vesta having the glow of the golden-pink glow-ray upon their countenances and in their body temples. And thus a new race and a new civilization shall manifest which shall transcend all other races by the action of the Threefold Flame within the heart.

I can prophesy to you this day that as the rising of the spirals of Light and darkness continues, creating an ultimate precipitation of confrontation between Light and darkness, the future of the planet hangs in the scales of mankind's own free will. Because there are so few who even recognize that they have free will, behaving instead as a will-o'-the-wisp, following every whim of consciousness coming from the astral, there are few that we can depend upon to decide for the Light and to remember they have decided for the Light and to remain steadfast in their determination in the Light.

Thus we appeal to the lost sheep of the House of Israel. We appeal to all people in all nations and in all races. We appeal directly to the heart of every lifestream upon this planet who has come forth from Maldek. And we impress these lifestreams this day with the power of the spoken Word, with the power of opportunity; for it is not too late to bend the knee and to confess the Christic Light and the power of the Logos.

I say to you, precious hearts, the misinterpretation of the teachings of Christ has been a great deterrent to the coming into the Christic Light of these laggard generations. For they have the ancient teachings of the Ascended Masters that were given to them before their fall on Maldek, and they have enough of a divine memory of the Law that they understand that the Son of God cannot be confined to one human identity pattern. And therefore they see no need to worship Jesus; for they understand - however perverted that understanding might be - that it is idolatry to worship the outer personality of anyone.

Many of these souls are highly evolved. And when they come into the awareness of the Christ within them, of the Universal Christ manifesting in all and of Jesus the Christ being part of the Hierarchy of Lightbearers which also consists of Moses and Abraham and many prophets of Israel, then they see that in the order of Hierarchy the logical fulfillment of the House of David is the manifestation of Jesus, and they acknowledge His triumph. And so they come to understand the true worship of Jesus the Christ as the manifestation of the only begotten Son of the Father.

I urge you, then, to understand that there is a great need for the accurate setting-forth of the Law, its publication, its teaching, and making it available to all peoples everywhere. You must be patient with all lifewaves, you must love the Christ within the heart, and you must not differentiate between these souls that I have described this day. For my explanation is given to you as a point of history, as a point of warning, as a point of understanding why there are such conditions within your midst.

But when all is said and done, all people are God's people. All people are His children. And I tell you that the love of the Cosmic Virgin literally burns in the heart of the Divine Mother until she has become a magnet for the bringing into this activity of all peoples of all climes and races. And thus, fear not to bring in every type and every person of every belief, blind and maimed and halt. For all will receive the unprejudiced tutoring of her heart and of the Ascended Master Hierarchy.

This is the true place where all can truly sit together of one accord in one place¹ and find that every man is equal in the eyes of the Mother and in the eyes of the Christ. And this is the reason that this focus and this activity is anointed as the body of Lightbearers, for there are no bars and no restrictions. Fallen ones may come to this altar and be saved; and no man, no woman, will hold against them their past actions. For the consciousness of sin is not present here, but only the consciousness to win the victory for the right.

I say then, make your mark upon the age! Determine the future of the planet! I would like to hear from you! I would like to receive a letter from each one of you, writing the history of the next thirty-six years. I would like to see you write the history and tell me what you desire to outpicture; and I will send back to you my letter of divine direction for your soul as to how you might implement the Law and the art and the covenants of old.

I wish to see what a body of Light-bearers entrusted with the authority, the governing authority of a planet, would do if given their way and their free will. And the if is only a contingency of the moment. For it is not an if, because you are the authority for the planet; and the authority is your I AM Presence and your Christ Self. The authority is in you, in the power of the spoken Word, and in the fiats of the heart.

Therefore I say, write down the decades and write to me what you see, in communion with God, ought to be and should be fulfilled. And we will see what we can do to bring it to pass. For Heaven

¹Acts 2:1.

is open to suggestion; the Lords of Karma are ready to accept your strong right arm and the power of your heart that is determined in the idealism of your youth and in the idealism of your maturity. For both unite in the knowledge of the Law and in the realization that the Great Divine Director is the directing force and power in your life and in the life of a planet.

Therefore I say, take the proffered gift, study the records of history, look at the mistakes of the past, and consider yourself king for a day, queen for a day, and write your edicts for the next thirty-six years! And let us see what we can do, putting our hearts and our heads and our hands together with the scepter of my authority, to bring this planet into the golden awareness of a Golden Age reality!

I AM real! I AM real! I AM real!

Chapter 7

Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 17, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 7 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 17, 1974

The Soul's Declaration of Independence

Part I

The effulgence of the Light of Cosmos reaches its apex in the Cosmic Christ; and in that consciousness you find the awareness of Selfhood, the discernment of Selfhood, and the desire to be all that God made you to be. Life is indeed one, and the multifaceted parts comprising the vast evolutions throughout galaxies uncomprehended all have but one goal, the attainment of the Cosmic Christ Consciousness. I ensoul that consciousness for all evolving Godward. And thus you might say that I act as the mediator between the energies of the Central Sun focusing the I AM Presence and the individual manifestation on worlds within worlds and without.

At that point of consciousness which I occupy, there is an expansion of power and wisdom and love that nourishes evolutions ascending and evolutions descending. I have manifest this night, as I came into your midst, descending spheres of fire - blue fire, yellow fire, pink fire. And you might say that it is a Fourth of July display on the eve of the Day of Independence, celebrating the independence of the soul from all that is less than whole - the independence of the soul from every form of bondage.

Don't you think that it is time that you signed the Declaration of Independence of your soul from all enemies within and without, all forms of instruction that are less than whole? I think it is time. I am certain that you have gained great good from many sources along the Pathway of Light; but when you have the Ascended Masters as your guide, then realize that the standard is perfection. There is and there can be no compromise with human error; for every Ascended Master, angel, and Archangel focuses the consciousness of mediator between God and man. And each one who has earned the ascension stands in the place next to your Christ Self, mediating with you, for you, working together hand in hand with your Christ Consciousness to lead you into that awareness of the Light which shall give you your freedom.

I have overshadowed many avatars who have won the race of life; and I have sponsored some who have also taken the left-handed path. Through pride, through self-indulgence, some have come into a state of fear and doubt and then taken the intellectual path of reasoning until they have reasoned Hierarchy right out of the Cosmos and thus gone forth to proclaim that mankind do not need the Ascended Masters, but only themselves to get to God. Such hauteur can only originate in the human ego; for the soul that knows, the soul that stands in the Presence of God, leaps with gratitude for the opportunity to follow in the footsteps of Hierarchy.

Beware, then, of those who have been our disciples and who have taken our name to perpetuate

their teachings and their claim to fame and yet have changed those teachings and who are leading, even this very hour, thousands astray through the path of intellectual pride. By their fruits ye shall know them.¹ Of course Hierarchy withdraws sponsorship of rebels to the cause; but once they have claimed our name and a position of eminence among our band, who will tell the little ones who come to their feet to hear the message of Hierarchy at the feet of the Master, who will tell them that the author is now bound on the left-handed path and no longer in the graces of Hierarchy?

Precious hearts, remember, the personality-cult consciousness has no place in the way of the Cosmic Christ. Therefore, do not become attached to the outer identity of any teacher or leader or of one another; for the outer consciousness may fail, but the Christ Light and the Law will uphold you and support you forever.

Sometimes you do not know that you have human attachments or entertain the idolatrous consciousness. It is well to honor the vessel and the cup. It is altogether in keeping with Hierarchy to pay allegiance to our representatives, to honor them. But remember that the homage that is paid as a ritual of your life in form is always intended for the God within and always accepted as such by our true emissaries. Therefore, give God the credit in all that you do. And take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat or what ye shall drink;² for the Lord God will nourish the Flame that nourishes the form and provide all things at the feet of the true Masters of Light.

I remember well the humility of Jesus as he prayed to God in Hierarchy, to God in the Archangels and the Elohim. And he called upon the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood, sometimes as one would press buttons at a switchboard, calling various points of Light in Cosmos, various identities, creating a crisscross of forces descending to impress upon the multitudes that Cosmic Christ Consciousness which he so nobly focused both in the individual sense, showing all, as the great exemplar of the age, how to become the individual Christ in action in the world of form, and then in the universal sense, showing also the relationship of Father and Son and of the Cosmic Christ as the universal manifestation of the individualization of the God Flame.

On the path to Cosmic Christhood, you must realize that the first level of attainment is the total awareness and Be-ness of your own Christ Self. This is the individualization of the Christ Flame, the personal Christ that ministers unto humanity. Then you have the attainment of the Universal Christ, which is won on the Buddhist Path as you expand your mastery to include more and more aspects and greater and greater Light of the heavenly hierarchies. It is largely a question of degree, of first becoming the Christ in the microcosm and then expanding that Christhood to the Macrocosm.

Now I have come to you specifically to inform you this night of my office as the initiator of disciples on the Path. I am known as the Great Initiator. Even as the Great Divine Director is known as the Initiator of Cycles, so I initiate mankind and all who desire to be tested must ultimately come under my jurisdiction and under my sponsorship. Those who enjoy the challenge of new tests, the raising of the bar, the raising of the hurdle for a higher and a higher jump, these are those who are counted in my classes in the retreat of the Lord Buddha.

I am the one who stands before your Christ Self and before you to see whether you are worthy of your idealism and whether you are willing to actually put on the line the beautiful words, the beautiful ideas, and the longing of your heart to be free to serve mankind. Then comes a test. It may be a test of pride, a test of fear, a test involving the total bent of your consciousness in its tendency toward compromise or error.

Surprisingly enough to many disciples, these tests come when they are least expected; for we must know how the disciple will act under the greatest of pressure, the greatest of fatigue, during periods when he may not have the full faculties of God-awareness. For the testing is of the consciousness and of the memory within the consciousness of precepts learned within our retreat, within our books, and

¹Matt. 7:20.

²Matt. 6:25.

in our instruction that comes in many ways - not the least of which is experience in the schoolroom of life, for experience remains the greatest tutor of the soul.

Thus I do not recommend that disciples go without sleep or try to make the hurdle of these fantastic diets that some of you have practiced, starving yourselves almost to the death and weakening your ability to withstand the temptations of the dark forces. Remember Jesus' words that "not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man, but that which cometh out."³ This he learned at the feet of Lord Buddha.

For it is well known in the circles of the Brotherhood that many times chelas of the Light, in their desire to be austere and in their belief that austerity is a path to victory, deprive themselves of the nutrients that Mother Nature has placed within all food for a balanced diet for her children. And thus their nervous system is not prepared to cope with the emotional stress that comes to the disciple on the Path.

I would also remind you that fasting at prolonged lengths is dangerous unless you are under a guru, an Ascended Master, or one representative in embodiment whom you know to have the authority and the ability to extend the protection of Hierarchy to you during periods of fasting. Jesus claimed me as his guru and called me Father, and yet I transferred that to the Almighty on high and to his own God Presence as I served to anchor through his consciousness the Cosmic Christ energies that gave him the authority and the power over all human conditions and circumstance. Thus when he was alone in the desert forty days and forty nights fasting and was delivered up unto the devil to be tempted,⁴ I was there overshadowing him with the mighty Archangels. And thus he, too, even in his great state of attainment, abided by the rule of the Brotherhood to fast only under the protection of Hierarchy.

I warn you of this; for I observe that some of our children of Light in various parts of the world, through the diets they have practiced, have had enter and intrude upon their consciousness demons and discarnates and direct emissaries of the black brotherhood. These forces, entering in when their body metabolism was at its lowest ebb, identified with the soul and with the etheric envelope and began to subtly weave an alter ego, an alternative pattern to the true awareness of the Christ within. Thus these precious hearts who ought to be in the company of the highest devotees upon the planet are caught in delusion and in strange practices that are not in keeping with a balanced manifestation of the true spiritual life.

I offer this information to you this night because I perceive that you are sincerely desirous of making progress on the path of purity, total purification of your four lower bodies; and indeed this is a correct goal. But let us understand that the Ascended Master standards of purity are not always the same as the world's concepts of what purity ought to be. For the world gauges purity from the standpoint of its own impurity.

Therefore, because mankind entertain a sense of guilt and sin, they have a vast condemnation which they bear against themselves for having partaken of human error and sin consciousness. And therefore their concept of purity is to completely wipe out the forcefield of the evolving human consciousness, and only then will they be satisfied. And thus they deprive themselves of all human joy and expression and the true happiness which God intends the saints to have.

And so I say, when you call for purity, realize that God has ordained the platform of the four lower bodies in the present state which you now enjoy for the purpose of evolution. Total denial of the needs of these four lower bodies can result in a warping of the consciousness and an ultimate rebellion of the outer consciousness against the Path and against the very Law that you desire to outpicture. For the four lower bodies and your evolving consciousness can stand only so much beating, so much whipping, beloved ones, and then there is a time for balance and a need to have balance to regain

³Matt. 15:11.

⁴Matt. 4:1-11.

one's perspective along the way.

I urge you, then, to consider the teaching of the Eightfold Path of the Buddha as it is being taught by the Mother of the Flame in her discipleship under the Lord of the World, for she has been given precious concepts which are to be included in the next volume of *Climb the Highest Mountain*. And we have stood with her to see that the recording concerning the Eightfold Path will open the way in the West for millions of followers of the Lord of the World, for he is to be adored for the Flame of Alpha that he expands.

And thus acknowledgment and devotion to the Hierarch of this planetary body is in order. And thus as I speak of him whom we adore and call Abba, Father, I expect that you shall stand in homage to his very presence upon the planetary body. [Audience rises.] For you are greatly privileged, precious hearts, to have such an advanced soul desire to remain and fill the office of the one who keeps the Threefold Flame on behalf of your very life.

Do you consider, then, that the kingdom that is ruled by the Lord Buddha should have within it subjects who know not who their Lord is? Can you imagine some people within these United States who would know not who their president is? This condition blocks the flow and the great antahkarana of the Buddha which is held from his heart to the Great Central Sun.

And thus you see, as missionaries have gone forth from the West into the East to make known the teachings of the Christ, so I come forth from the East as an emissary, a missionary, for the Lord of the World. And I say, let him be elevated to the proper place, that the flow of Hierarchy may continue uninterrupted around the planetary body and that the peace, the enlightenment, the meditation practices, and all that the Buddha teaches might be known and followed and be used to take the disciples of Christ another step higher in their evolution. I thank you for your homage to our Lord. Won't you please be seated. [Audience is seated.]

Chapter 8

Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 24, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 8 - Beloved Lord Maitreya - February 24, 1974

The Soul's Declaration of Independence

Part II

As many of you know, the World Teachers serve directly under the office of the Cosmic Christ, and thus it has been our honor and privilege in consultation with Jesus and Kuthumi to prepare for you and millions who will follow in the spiral that we shall inaugurate this fall of the Ascended Masters' University. We have sat before the Lord of the World; and we have discussed how the teaching of the Ascended Masters has been given forth on other systems of worlds such as your own, where there has been an interruption for a number of centuries or even thousands of years of the true teaching of Hierarchy.

And I say that you will be blessed by the Presence of these World Teachers in your midst, for they are placing their Electronic Presence in the very focus where these classes are to be conducted. And they are setting forth the spirals of illumination that shall begin in the inner circle of devotees who come forth and are accepted for the first course, full-time, of the Ascended Master University.

I cannot even begin to tell you the rejoicing that has occurred in the retreats of the Brotherhood around the planetary body to know that there will be a school and an open door where young men and women of every age may enter and find there the Path that leads all Home, the Path that will ultimately connect millions to the retreats of the Brotherhood, to the chakras of the earth, to the elemental kingdom, and to service with the Cosmic Christ on behalf of the avatars who will surely descend into form if there be among you enough who will uphold the torch in their behalf. This is a great moment in the cosmic history of this solar system, and it is great because of the efficacy and the accuracy of our teachings which have been preserved in this activity.

Our concern with the various schools of theology and religion has always been with the percentage of Ascended Master law that is taught. The less percentage of pure truth, the less concentration of truth can be made within the consciousness of the students. And when the equation of truth and error is out of balance to the extent that error is in the majority - and I tell you that this is the case in the majority of schools upon this planet - then the students that graduate from these schools do not have the equipment within their outer consciousness to meet the tests of the Path. Many, because of their ultimate faith in God-Good, do make tremendous progress and do convert many souls to the Buddhic Path, to the Christic Light. And yet how much more progress can be won, and that swiftly, when there is the 99 percent-plus accuracy that is found in this retreat of the Brotherhood.

I say to you, one and all, blessed are you who shall partake of this initiation under the Hierarchy

of Capricorn from the hand of the Great Divine Director - this initiation of the spiral of Golden Age education. I would, then, continue my explanation to you concerning your initiations upon the Path, for it is necessary that you be initiated to more advanced levels of discipleship in order to hold the balance for the planet and for lesser souls whose evolution has not reached the level of your own. Therefore I say, I am willing, most willing, to initiate you.

But, precious hearts, please be ready. Please expect the test. Please write down in a very important place that you do not forget to look upon each day, that you have asked to be tested. And then please pass the tests for the sake of the Lord of the World. For I tell you, Hierarchy is fatigued with those who come forward to be tested and then constantly fail those tests over and over and over again through lack of emotional control, through human pride, and by a disregarding of our precepts long taught to you.

I say to you, precious hearts, you need the discipline and the whiplash of our fire this night as well as our peace. For you must understand that it is the Law of Cosmos that not one of you is ever tested before you have been given the full information, the tutoring, the drilling, and the knowledge by energies hard-earned by Hierarchy, dispensed to you through many sources. You never come to a test unprepared! Do you understand? Do I make myself perfectly clear?

If you fail, it is because there is a will to fail in the subconscious. And I ask that you rout that consciousness from your subconscious this night, that you kick it out, and that you realize that if you desire to win, you will win. For the knowledge is inside, and it can be evoked upon a second's notice.

I say to you, you must not fail. You must not go down in spirals of degradation. You must uphold the Law of Hierarchy and show some worth to the Lords of Karma, who have extended mercy again and again and again. And what has been their return? A flaunting of the Law, a deliberate disregard of the very precepts which have been set forth for thousands of years. And all of a sudden, you decide by a process of intellectual rationalization that all is relative and you can do anything you please and get away with it. And that is the very test that you have failed - to follow the rationalization of the ego rather than the reason of the Logos. There is a reason to the Law if you will but have patience to learn that Law.

I say to you, then, that the Ascended Master Code of Conduct that shall be presented for your study and that shall be enacted by the Mother of the Flame for the university is the very same code of conduct that was delivered into the hand of Moses, the precepts of the Law that were delivered in the Sermon on the Mount, and the teachings that have come forth through the Buddha and the hierarchies of heaven. You will not be asked to submit to any discipline that has not already been present in our retreats for thousands of years.

And yet some of you question whether or not you should sign your application for want of seeing those disciplines. Where is your faith in Hierarchy? Where is your faith, I say? Do you not understand that the Law is impersonal and that it is impersonally applied and that if you place yourself in the hands of God and work His works and do His will, you have nothing to fear?

This is indeed the age of fearlessness; and I promise you that when you place yourself in the hands of our representatives on earth and in heaven, you will be treated royally, as kings and priests unto God. But you must also understand that you must earn the right to be thus treated. And thus we will demand absolute cleanliness of body and person. Is that such a hard requirement? We will demand that you pursue the vegetarian diet. Is that such a hard requirement? We ask you to garner your energies for the opening of the third eye and to maintain celibacy during your period of instruction unless you have been lawfully married in a church of your choice. Is that too hard?

I say, then, the disciplines of Hierarchy are universal and exacting. And unless you are willing to come under these disciplines, how can you expect to be crowned with the many crowns that the Lord of the World stands waiting to place upon your heads? For there are openings in Hierarchy,

and there is a great need for leadership upon this planet. And if you will but contain yourselves for a while, you will see the great rewards and the great backing that Hierarchy will give you to multiply the loaves and fishes and to go forth with all that you require to impart the true Word of the Law.

And thus I say, trust in the Law. It is your greatest friend and defense. For when you understand that anyone who breaks that Law, regardless of who or what he may be, must be chastised of the Law, then you will find the greatest security you have ever known in the Law; for you will understand that it upholds your righteousness and forces you to surrender your unrighteousness. And this is precisely how you rise.

Therefore, I say, rejoice as little children rejoice when they feel the authority of discipline of the father person and the mother person in their life. Children love those who discipline them, because it gives them that sense of security, of being at home in the universe that is well run by a God who is in His place in heaven and on earth.

Trust in the Lord; and recognize that as Kuthumi gave forth the Word in the Theosophical Society to Sinnett, the greatest enemy of the disciple on the Path is fear and doubt - doubt of oneself and one's ability to attain, doubt of the teacher and doubt of the teaching. Diabolical enemies! Diabolical, I say! For once you set your foot upon the Path, to turn back is suicide. To let down is to cease to exist, for that upward spiral goes higher and higher. While you are still in the marshlands and at the level of the earth, earthy,¹ there is time to hop off and you will not feel the pain of the fall. But when you ascend stories high, higher than your highest skyscrapers, into the realm of Hierarchy and then hop off, how great is the fall! The plummeting into the astral consciousness is inevitable.

Therefore we have laws. Therefore we have codes of conduct. And these are for the preservation of your very soul! Without the Law as the protective forcefield, as the fence, the guardrail on the great spiral, you might find yourself tottering off as you reach those dizzying heights where the Cosmic Christ Consciousness is attained.

Therefore I say to you, one and all, set your mark; set your foot upon the Path. And be not concerned, for you will walk the way of the Christ. As Jesus was able to fulfill every precept of the Law, so the focus of Jesus and Kuthumi in our retreat will give you the same support, the same momentum. And if you will, you will win!

I AM the Cosmic Christ, magnetizing the lodestone of your consciousness to its highest potential in God. Peace be unto you. I AM that I AM.²

¹1 Cor. 15:47

²Exod. 3:14.

Chapter 9

Beloved Lanello - March 3, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 9 - Beloved Lanello - March 3, 1974

The Torch Is Passed to a New Generation of Lightbearers

Part I

I desire the nearness of my presence to be an ever-present comfort to each and every one of you. Standing here on the Land of Lanello and addressing an audience, the majority of whom have not met me before, is indeed a rewarding experience. And I rejoice to see the expansion of the Light through my beloved, my children, my staff, and all who have gathered here; for it makes me to know that every effort made on behalf of Light has been worthwhile and the fruits so immediately tangible.

And thus I greet you, friends old and new, friends of yore, who have come forth at the behest of Saint Germain and the Goddess of Liberty and with a little help from behind the scenes from myself. Oh yes, I have been busy since the Easter conference; and I have gotten my hands on the files of K-17, who has become my exponent, my defender, and my dearest friend as we work together to defend the Woman and Her Seed. And so I have gone through those files searching for souls that I have known, searching for souls that will respond to my flame. And I have collected files of many thousands, and these I have organized by geographical location much in the same manner as the mail department has itself organized for the distribution of Pearls of Wisdom.

And then I took some of K-17's legions and some of my own; and we went up and down on our second People-to-People Journey, the first having been taken while I was yet in embodiment. And so, many among you who found yourselves here quite unexpectedly may now know that you have been escorted here by the Cosmic Secret Service and that your files are before me. And I have the report, somewhat like an FBI report, on each one of you. And I wish you to know that I have claimed you as my own. And so it goes. There was one drawback to this endeavor; and that is, many souls whom I found having the spark and the tie and the ability to respond to our call had not heard of the conference "Freedom 1973" because the advertising or the brochures had not reached them where they were. And thus, you see, even Hierarchy is limited by factors such as advertising, public relations, and a campaign that must be waged for the forces of Light.

And so this night I am enlisting your aid in my next campaign. I should say campaigns; for we have a number of projects going here, as you have been apprised. The first on the agenda is the Atlanta conference and the second is the October class - propitiously designed by Hierarchy, one on the east coast and one on the west coast. It is our desire to make available at these conferences the Light-patterns and the teachings necessary for old Atlanteans and old Lemurians to return to the grace of God and work some work of righteousness for the salvation of America, east and west, symbolizing the great heart chakra that America is to the earth. And so I say, with haste we shall deliver the programs into the hand of the Mother for these conferences, that you might have ample

time to advertise, to put up your posters, which were most effective, I must say, in drawing in those souls by deliberate design who are worthy to carry a certain flame in the name of Saint Germain.

There are ten thousand souls that I have already gleaned from the files of Saint Germain now living in the United States of America who would respond on the instant to this teaching if they but had the contact. I therefore ask you not only to help us in this campaign to draw together the elect, but also to pray for these souls that they be drawn into the Light in time to do something for world conditions.

And so I ask you to cover very carefully those areas of the large cities and the links between the cities, towns, and rural areas that are on the major highways connecting the great cities of our nation. And I am asking the cabinet that assists the Mother of the Flame to specifically draw up a map of the United States whereby all areas can be thoroughly covered and outlined for these two projects.

Equally important is the spreading of the word of the Ascended Master University, one of the greatest dreams of my heart and that which I have carried since the time of my embodiment as Origen of Alexandria and long before. And I tell you that many a Hierarch has walked the earth as Diogenes, carrying a lantern in search of an honest man. So we have walked the earth in search of a company that would be qualified to carry on this Ascended Master University program. You are that group. And I tell you, your Causal Bodies show that you are sufficient to the task and that you will work well as the keystone in the arch of the Golden Age culture that shall ensue out of this plan of the Great White Brotherhood.

And so I say, we work with you to contact souls of Light, and we are serving diligently to draw them in to the correct teaching. Therefore we need your hands and feet, for all that can possibly be given from heaven to this project has already been given. The energy, the dispensation, the joy, the ideas - all are ready and in alignment. And I tell you, there are many who have risen from the earth in recent decades in the ritual of the ascension who rejoice to participate in this Ascended Master activity. For it was prophesied some years ago by the founding fathers of this organization that one day in heaven would be the hosts of Light who had ascended from this very movement, and by and by there would be advocates, Ascended Beings who had risen from these very ranks, to pull home the rest and to work night and day for their ascension. This then is coming to pass.

I desire that you should know that I AM your advocate before the Father and I AM the advocate of this activity, standing behind Jesus and Morya, Saint Germain and Mary, Archangel Michael, who are giving their all to make this the greatest open door and the greatest opportunity that mankind have ever known.

Now, many of you who read the Pearls of Wisdom by K-17 and myself have asked in your hearts whether Hierarchy had borrowed time for you or whether the expected schedule would be on time or behind or ahead of time. I tell you that the juxtaposition of forces, the interplay of astral energies, the strategies of darkness that are now on the council tables of the black brotherhood - all these we observe and take into consideration. My report to you, then, must be that the Ascended Hierarchy maintains great hope for a staying action for a time and a half a time that might be given into your hands to bring in these souls who are ready. And yet with all their hope, they also recognize the realities of the hour, many of which are not even known to the Mother of the Flame.

Thus we must repeat what you understand and yet what you desire to hear, that we will back you all the way in your endeavors to manifest a Golden Age culture in every way. We stand behind you; but we caution, do not expect to wait forever for change to come. And do not be found without preparation, for it is the Father on high who in the final analysis is the only one even in Hierarchy who knows the exact day and hour of the coming of the Son of man.¹

Thus watch and pray and prepare, as Jesus taught; for you will never regret preparedness. Prepa-

¹Matt. 24:36.

ration of the nature that has been recommended will hold you in good stead in many ways. And you will find that the techniques of communion with the Holy Spirit that you learn as you study how to survive in nature are the very techniques that the incoming souls must have in order to have a balanced manifestation of the City Foursquare. And thus, if for no other purpose, this training should be taken by you so that you may have the knowledge and the understanding in all circumstances, in all ways, and so that you will be able to fulfill that which is required of you.

I radiate my love, and my heartbeat is in unison with your own. I desire that you should profit from my experience on the Path. I desire that you should also know the hidden pitfalls on the Path which beloved El Morya and Saint Germain made known to me as I served the Brotherhood in this final embodiment of opportunity to anchor the teachings of the Christ for evolutions yet unborn. I am most grateful for that opportunity and for all the support of the student body that was given to this organization down through the years. If it had not been for the sacrifice of many many hearts who have gone before you, you would not be gathered here together tonight and the torch of Hierarchy would not have been passed to a new generation of Lightbearers.

Chapter 10

Beloved Lanello - March 10, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 10 - Beloved Lanello - March 10, 1974

The Torch Is Passed to a New Generation of Lightbearers

Part II

The greatest lesson I find that I have learned from Jesus, from the great Masters down through the ages, is the lesson of humility. Humility is a candle that burns with fervor and is aware of its identity as the Identity of God - not a thing apart, but a thing within. Like the center of the flame, blue or white hot, and the corona of the flame, the golden yellow, so God and man mesh in the fires of eternity. And in the center of that Being, there man knows that his identity is cast in the Flame of God. And without that Flame he has no existence. Thus Golden Age man stands on the threshold of opportunity as the taper in the center of the Flame. This I would pass on to you - that humility within and boldness without, boldness for the Law, for God, for Hierarchy, will carry you far in the march across the earth and into eternity.

God-control of consciousness and the refusal to be moved are qualities set forth by El Morya before my lifestream, before my gaze and consciousness. Long ago in our evolution on Mercury, the Guru gave us this teaching; and how far we have walked with him in so many incarnations and then following Sanat Kumara in his mission to the planet earth. When I look at the saga of our twin flames and I look at the great company of saints who have also accompanied us and also accompanied the Hierarch of Venus, I say, It is the greatest drama that the soul can conceive of.

And so I invite you to the retreat of El Morya where, in his teaching on God-government, the Lord of the First Ray reviews for his students the panorama of such histories as show the great sacrifices that have been made for the Light on this and other systems of worlds. Often the bard takes into his chambers disciples who know not that they will be shown these films. And as they sit watching - almost as the proverbial watcher with the bag of popcorn watching the movie and the intense excitement of the drama - the guest in the chambers at Darjeeling suddenly sees among the legions of Light that are marching before him his own image, his own helmet, his own identity; and he exclaims, "There I am on the screen, in the movies!" And by recollection of the angels of record, he is aware that in past ages there is a continuity of existence, of preexistence; and he sees the saga of his own life, his own evolution.

And thus scene after scene, display after display, souls can observe how they have fought and won, how they have sometimes fallen and then picked themselves up again. Morya says not a word. He lets the members of his audience pick themselves out unmistakably. And then when they see those embodiments of which they are just a little bit ashamed, there is that certain silence, that certain squirming in the seat when the soul desires not to be recognized by his peers.

Precious hearts, at the close of these moving pictures, classes are held; and Morya says with a

twinkle in his eye, “Well, what did you learn?” And slowly, a bit sheepishly, one by one the disciples will say, “Well, I say that I did this particular thing in that embodiment, and I’m not too proud of it, and I realize that I shouldn’t do it again.” And so it goes. And gradually the disciples lose their pride, lose their desire to hold close about them in the folds of their tatters the dark deeds of the past. And by and by, everyone knows everyone else’s business, everyone else’s karma, everyone else’s triumphs and tragedies; and soon there is a melding of hearts together in what is known as a group mandala. And souls who have witnessed their own ups and downs together bind themselves together and pledge to go forth once again in the service of Hierarchy, perhaps to come forth to build the Knights of the Round Table, to dedicate themselves as of old to Arthur, the great king and champion of the will of God and of the chalice of our LORD.

So they come forth. And some of you have had this experience in Darjeeling. Some of you are here because you have seen mutual episodes, mistakes involving several or more; and you have realized that the only way to balance these situations, which we call group karma, is to come back again at the same period in history in a similar situation to move together as one body and to correct those mistakes that were made also as one body in the past.

And so you see, as has often been said, man is his own judge. The Christ Consciousness within each one is the teacher in the retreats of the Brotherhood. Need the Hierarch speak when the records of akasha roll before the gaze of the consciousness and the vibratory pattern of the soul is plainly felt so that that lifestream could not possibly deny his own presence, his own preexistence? For the electronic pattern is unique for each soul and each identity, and it clearly leaves a mark on akasha as an energy spiral. And thus these records can be invoked from akasha at the call of any Master.

Those of you who are interested in history and who have a historical bent, those of you who are interested in archaeology, in the discoveries of the Pyramid, and those of you whose interest has not yet waxed hot - to you I say, there would be not one among you who would not be on the very edge of his seat in the chambers of the Brotherhood to see the true records of past history as these unfold and show clearly, written for all to see, that which is done in secret which is now shouted from the housetops,² the very retreats of the Great White Brotherhood.

History is exciting, and the most interesting thing about history is the patterns of the human consciousness as they are repeated over and over again. And most tragic are those scenes that show how the same souls, century after century, given another opportunity and another and another, will come into situations with the same individuals and do exactly the same thing. You wouldn’t believe it and yet you would have to believe it, for it would be before your very eyes.

If you would desire then to become historians and to take the training of Morya and the Keeper of the Scrolls regarding mankind’s infamous history, I would suggest that you make an appeal to the Chief of the Darjeeling Council that you might be taken in your finer body to the etheric temple in Darjeeling for this exciting course in cosmic history. And the lessons you bring forth from that history can be written in your recommendations to the Great Divine Director and to the Lords of Karma.

I choose not to weary you this night with a long discourse, for I understand that this conference has been packed with classes and with information for the nourishment of your souls. There is a plan and a purpose in the outlay and the design of this class; for the number twenty-one is the fulfilling of the cycle of twelve and nine, and these two cycles are for the entering of electrodes in your consciousness, specifically for your victory and for your God-reality. And thus it is not the length of our address nor necessarily all that we say that is the mark of that which is taking place; but it is the anchoring of forcefields of Light, which can only be done as the power of the spoken Word is anchored into your octave through a Messenger of Hierarchy.

I am privileged to know you, privileged to serve you. And I shall come again to give you more of

²Luke 12:3.

the most interesting developments that have occurred in my life and evolution in the short time that has elapsed since our parting, which of course is never a parting, for I am indeed with you always. And you know that; for you have my spirit and my love, my protection, my sponsorship.

And so although activities are heightened and increased and we are working perpetually in perpetual motion for mankind, yet there are moments, as I know you have those moments, when we among the Ascended Hosts do look forward to the day when our company of Lightbearers are wholly ascended and free. We prepare you for that time; but we say, do not come Home too soon, for there are many who need you and who desire to be contacted, who actually pray daily on their knees that God might come and show them the true path of salvation.

And I have stood in my ascended body of Light in the very rooms of those earnest souls who are praying for the touch of Jesus and to know the true Path. For they know in their hearts they are not being taught correctly. And I have blessed them and given them my love, and they have thought that they have received the love of Jesus the Christ; for that is the only Ascended Master that they know. And thus they interpret all spiritual experience as being that of the Lord Jesus. But so it is; for the love of Jesus is in my heart and my devotion to him is perpetual, and it is from the very depth of my being that I claim him as my Lord and Saviour. For I desire you to know that by the ministrations of Jesus I was able to complete my mission these two thousand years in which I gave my life to him and to his teachings and to the service of his flock.

And so, precious hearts, I say, the road to the ascension, while you are yet in embodiment, is often a bumpy road, a hard road; but nevertheless, each test passed, each lesson learned, each trial, brings you so much nearer the goal. I am indeed grateful for every frustrating experience, every problem, every burden that I have ever carried; for so is my strength and my determination measured by the obstacles which have forced me to summon greater Light and greater will. My gratitude is with you. It is boundless for Life above, Life below, and the evolutions working together to bring in the Golden Age.

I leave with you the petals of the unfoldment of my Divinity. Cherish them to your heart. And know that as you wear the scapular and the unfolding of Hierarchy, so I shall be your protector, your friend, your guardian and guide; for as I said, I have claimed you as my own. And the image of my Electronic Presence is indeed recorded upon the photograph, as is the image of my twin flame. Thus you can be certain that there is a law and a science in the divine imaging-forth of the image of Hierarchy and its manifestation. Take then that petal, and know that it is a petal of my unfolding Divinity, which I bequeath to you that you might one day bequeath it unto all mankind.

Chapter 11

Beloved K-17 - March 17, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 11 - Beloved K-17 - March 17, 1974

Agents for the Cosmic Christ

Part I

When you call me K-17, do not think that you are addressing a number or a numberless being; for I AM and I have a God-identity and I AM in the service of Saint Germain. And I use the code name K-17, but that is not my real name; for that is the name that is given to me in my office as the head of the Cosmic Secret Service.

Indeed my legions have worked to gather you together here under one roof, and they have determined not to leave you. For my legions are agents of the Cosmic Christ, and they are ever on the alert to search out those manifestations that are subversive against the Christ and the unfolding Bud-dhic Consciousness in mankind. Thus they work with honest hearts, honest souls, law-enforcement agencies, and all in embodiment who espouse honor and who defend the Consciousness of the Christ and the Law of the Father.

My legions are determined to rescue that number of ten thousand who ought to be solidly bound together in this organization for the fruition of the teachings, the true teachings of the Christ. Therefore, my legions shall accompany each one of you who invites them to do so on a search, a scanning of this nation - north, south, east, and west - for all who should be drawn in by the very magnet of your heart and your heart's tie to the Great Central Sun Magnet, to this cause, to this service.

When my legions work with you, do not be surprised if they attempt to enlist you and to convince you that it is quite the thing to be among the legions of K-17 and that there are many opportunities for advancement in such employment. For they are most zealous in the cause of ferreting out the dark ones; and there is a certain enjoyment, a certain reward that these angels, working with Ascended Beings and some among you who have already joined forces with them at etheric levels while your bodies sleep, hold dear. You know, precious hearts, there is something of the sleuth in all mankind! Who doesn't enjoy the detective story or the triumph, in small ways and great, of Good over evil? And so to participate in the capture of a criminal at large, to bring him before the judgment of the high court - this is a certain excitement!

Now, we do have in our legions computers recording all types of information on all types of people; for we must be ready, as we serve with the Keeper of the Scrolls, to provide any Ascended Hierarchy at any time with almost what you would call a dossier on a lifestream to determine his aptitude for a specific job which Hierarchy would like to bestow upon him. And so the gathering of information is the gathering of records, records of the Causal Body, records of the electronic belt. Some of you have seen the perversion of this information-gathering in police-state tactics that have occurred in

this century. These are definite and deliberate perversions by the false hierarchy of my legions, who work only to expound upon and to expand the Christ-teachings for all.

Thus I say that we do have openings in our ranks for those who would participate, by the use of the All-Seeing Eye of God with the help of Cyclopea, in calling to the attention of Hierarchy persons and conditions, organizations and happenings that are not in keeping with the Law and that are a threat to the advancement of the Light upon the planet. You know that God is omniscient, but God's omniscience is manifest through His awareness of Himself in man. God uses your hands and feet; He also uses your eyes. And thus it is not out of order for those in embodiment to call to the attention of Hierarchy conditions that are in the making and on the drawing boards which require the seal of white fire - the ring-pass-not.

I desire also to acquaint you with the fact that in your service with the legions of K-17, you may don the cloak of invisibility. The cloak of invisibility is a forcefield that can actually render you invisible as you walk in dangerous passages and along the highways in the service of the Brotherhood. But I ask you to remember when you desire to be seen and to make the contact with souls of Light, to request of your Christ Self that the cloak of invisibility be removed.

Our own Messengers had an experience over which we have chuckled a number of times. As they walked together to a hotel in Colorado Springs, they donned the cloak of invisibility so as to remain aloof from the large crowds of people that were gathered there. They entered the restaurant, sat down, and waited to be served. And they waited; and they signaled the waiters, who ran by madly, not even noticing them at all. After about an hour of this, it suddenly occurred to them that they were wearing the cloak of invisibility. Quickly removing the cloak, they found that the maître d' saw that they had not been served and quickly came to their service.

And so this is one experience which you must realize might also happen to you. And then just when you are thinking that you are a lighthouse brimming with Light and that surely all children of the Light should recognize you and see you and come and ask you, "What is that Light you are carrying and how can I follow that Light?" just remember that you will not be seen at all if you are wearing the cloak.

But also remember that even without the cloak, mankind do not always recognize the Light. They do not understand the sparkle of the eye, the purity and the love, the devotion which we behold upon your countenances. And therefore it is absolutely necessary that you give the first word of greeting, that you salute those that we may send into your presence and not wait for them to remark about how wonderful you look and where you must be coming from, from a place of such great Light.

It is often a tragic thing that students will mingle among crowds in department stores, in public transportation, and seated right next to them, by an act of incalculable effort on our part, is another student of Light whom we desire should make contact, through the student, with the Ascended Hierarchy. And then we find that our student decides to read a book, not to talk, to "go into the Silence," to meditate. And thus the opportunity is lost; and our legions must look again to see how they will draw that individual who has no contact with Hierarchy whatsoever once again into the presence of one of our students, hoping against hope that he will open his mouth and speak, perhaps to say, "How are you today? Do you believe in reembodiment?"

There are some among you who fear not what you say, and sometimes you put the Ascended Masters in a most embarrassing situation by your remarks. Others of you have developed a policy of saying nothing, like the little monkeys with their "Speak no evil, See no evil, Hear no evil," and I might add, "Think no evil." And thus we have the two types of chelas to contend with.

I would like to say that when in embodiment, there came a time on the Path when I came to the conclusion that I no longer cared what anyone thought of what I said or did as long as I spoke the truth. And thus I have noticed in recent years that some of you have become more bold. You have feared not to be called crackpot or "kook" or any other name for the sake of the Light. And I say,

that is a wise decision; for you never know where you might be that you might extend the cup of knowledge of Hierarchy to one who has been searching not for one, but for many embodiments.

And so, precious hearts, I came to the conclusion that mankind would speak ill of me, would gossip about me, would revile me whether I was silent or whether I was outspoken. And thus I chose the path of outspokenness when I was guided to speak. And sometimes I spoke when not guided, desiring rather to make a mistake of extra effort than to have on my record a sin of omission.

Chapter 12

Beloved K-17 - March 24, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 12 - Beloved K-17 - March 24, 1974

Agents for the Cosmic Christ

Part II

There are definitely times, as you will learn from my legions, when it is important to walk the earth incognito. When you realize you are in the camp of the enemy and you are there to gather information and to learn what you can learn for the sake of the Light, then you remain in the folds of the cloak of invisibility and your very conscience and soul tell you that silence is golden, that discretion is the better part of valor.

I would also speak to you of the ring-pass-not. For in situations of danger, it is an added protection, sealing your tube of Light in an armor that is like the bars that are placed on automobiles so that when they roll in their testing, they roll on the bars. This means that when you are in situations and you have to roll with the punches and with the knocks, there is a ring-pass-not that is an extra protection that seals you from the intrusion of violence against your physical body and from the penetration of poisons, rays, and all manner of sophisticated weapons that are used against the legions in the Cosmic Secret Service in embodiment.

Thus I urge you to call for the ring-pass-not, to keep it about you. For it will insulate you from the mass consciousness, and it will also serve as an electrode to intensify the action of the All-Seeing Eye of God so that you may perceive those threats and dangers that are sent against your lives as you seek to preserve the honor and the integrity of our flame.

We stand for the protection of freedom in every land. And we are not partial to any nation as such, but we are partial to the sons and daughters of God who keep the Flame in every nation upon earth. And we watch as the infiltration of the dark ones is carried on as an international spy activity and an intrigue from the capitals of those nations who seek to dominate the world with their darkness, their totalitarianism, and their tyranny that is spread abroad solely in the attempt to snuff out the Christ Light.

America must be protected as the last stronghold of opportunity and freedom. For I tell you, it is the nature of the forcefields and the structure of Hierarchy, the retreats of the Brotherhood, that if this nation, this landed area, should fall into the hands of the dark ones, they would have the greatest concentration of Light-energy in their use to then misqualify and to use against all peoples and nations everywhere to subjugate them to the tyranny of darkness.

Do you understand, then, when forces of darkness capture a nation or a people, it is the Light that they are interested in. And when they raise their banner of the black brotherhood over that nation - and this takes place on the astral plane with the conquering of every nation by the forces of Lucifer - then by that act, they have the authority to claim all the energies of the nation, of its

resources and its people, for darkness.

Thus the conquest of Europe by the black magicians that used Adolf Hitler in a mass mania of pride, of the superrace, in the conquest of nation after nation - these forces used people that were indeed children of Light mixed with children of darkness. But by the hypnosis of that leader, der Führer, there was brought to pass the capturing not only of nations, but of energies that were intended to be used for the bringing-down of the stronghold of Light in America. And I tell you, if it had not been for the mission of Saint Germain, of Godfre and Lotus during that period, this nation would have fallen into the hands of the black magicians by the very energy spirals that they were increasing by their conquests each day.

And so, precious hearts, while the Ascended Hierarchy does not advocate war, it advocates self-defense at all levels. If you can focus the Light in your body and in your hands that will reverse the bullets of the dark ones when they attack, then I say, you have no need to be equipped with conventional armor and conventional weapons. But until you reach that attainment, you have a karmic responsibility to preserve your life. Therefore, to allow yourself to be killed when you are a Lightbearer, when you are entrusted with the fate of an entire civilization, is indeed a karmic penalty; and you will have to return to that place in time and space to defend that freedom.

And so I say to you, those of you who have considered nonresistance to violence, think well. For to allow the hordes of darkness to take command of this planet and to turn it over to a one-world government under Lucifer, to allow this to take place when you know better, is fraught with grave consequences. . . .

Thus when you, by conscience, make the choice of being a conscientious objector, you have the support of Hierarchy in many cases. For some of you are at that point of evolution where service, civilian service or service with those who are fighting, is the correct and proper move for you to take. But others are required by karmic law to be in the front lines of battle. And therefore each case is individual.

All is not perfect on earth. And therefore, can we offer perfect solutions? Can we write down, then, the solution to this problem? Can we set it forth with all of the karmic involvements and entanglements and the karma that has been created century after century as the Luciferians have imposed their darkness upon the sons of Light, who have had to go forth to do their bidding on the battlefields of life?

I say to you then, being prepared is the byword of the legions of K-17. Your Constitution gives you the divine right to bear arms. You must understand that the bearing of arms does not necessitate the using of arms. But you never know when you have to defend liberty, even against such things as wild beasts of prey and animals that would attack your family and your children in the wilderness. . . .

Sometimes the use of arms, the sound of arms, the sound of fire, will be all that is required to defend a citadel of freedom and a place prepared in the wilderness. And sometimes the ultimate sacrifice might be necessary when you must choose between the company of Lightbearers and their safety and the lives of those who are committed to darkness. When faced with that decision, I trust in Almighty God that you will see clearly, by the power of the All-Seeing Eye, the correct move to take. For, precious hearts, we cannot anticipate every eventuality that you will encounter. And thus we say, be the best-prepared company of servers upon earth; and then we will provide the way of escape whereby you can live up to your highest ideals and your highest desires for all Life everywhere.

Harmlessness is the byword of the legions of K-17. And yet they are experts in karate and judo; for that is the ancient science taught to the most consecrated of the brothers and sisters of our retreats in Asia, high in the Himalayas, high in the mountains of China and Tibet, where the hordes of darkness have overrun our focuses of Light again and again, chasing out entire lifewaves of people, such as the Dalai Lama and his followers, who have had to leave their homeland because of the hordes of

darkness.

This has been repeated over and over again in ages past, and thus the Brotherhood determined upon a policy of training their priests in self-defense whereby they might overcome the enemy without doing him harm. This is indeed the high way of the action of fearlessness' flame, of protection's blue. And you will find that the reason that science is so successful is that in the use of aikido, there are angels of Light and legions in the Cosmic Secret Service who assist those in embodiment and add the momentum of their force and the weight of their energy through the priests of the Sacred Fire so that they can handle numbers of individuals who may come and descend upon them suddenly in the night to tear down their precious shrines and statues and the places consecrated to worship.

Therefore, precious hearts, training in self-defense is an automatic training that you receive when you enlist in the service of K-17's legions. And I assure you that where there is time and where there is a willing chela, we give the law of concentration of energy within the chakras that is able to repel all enemies and which can be used to anticipate danger and to remove one's self and one's family with the cloak of invisibility from many situations that would otherwise be met by lesser-evolved souls with confrontation, combat, and bloodshed.

Thus Hierarchy meets the need of the evolving consciousness where it is. Hierarchy brings food to those who are hungry. Do you think that Hierarchy will bring to those who eat meat a cornucopia of vegetarian food? I tell you no. Where there is hunger on Thanksgiving, we have used gentle souls in the churches of the world to bring turkey and ham to those lifestreams who are accustomed to this fare. And where our chelas have been gathered on the mountainsides praying for that nourishment of a higher form, we have also provided that need and met their need at the level of their consciousness. And as the children of Israel received manna from heaven as they crossed the Sinai desert,¹ so I say to you, where your consciousness is, so will the need be met in all ways.

My one caution to you this night is to know where your consciousness is. You must know where you are, what you are, how much Light you have anchored in your being, and therefore what recourse you have for action and for salvation. To walk with your head in the air in the "pie-in-the-sky" consciousness and to say, "If God wants me to live, He will see that I live" and then not be willing to take the fork and knife and lift the food to your mouth is folly indeed. If you are willing to go shopping in your grocery stores to purchase food for your families, if you are willing to cook dinner and present it on your table before your children, do you suddenly then reverse the process and make no preparations for survival?

Do you not have the record in the Old Testament of the prophecy of the years of famine that came to those who were entrusted with the revelations of Hierarchy? And have you not seen how because the grains were added into the storehouse of the king, so the children of Israel had food during the years of famine?² If you then perceive, because of economic conditions and conditions in nature, that there is a possibility of a shortage of food, do you sit in your house and say, "If God wants me to eat, He will feed me"? Or do you go out and make provision and bring into the storehouse of your being those things which will be required for the little ones entrusted to your care?

So you will see by our dictation this night that the legions of K-17 are most practical. And if you will espouse the practicality of the Mother Flame, you will never be found wanting or without the natural resources that you require in time of need. The manifestation of the free-flowing waters of the well at Mother's Retreat is an example of the practicality of Hierarchy that has rubbed off into the practicality of the life of our Messenger through the gentle hand of her own mother in this embodiment.

You, too, have learned practicality from your mothers and fathers. Do not cast it to the winds! Make provision. And then you will find that when the hosts of Light have the greatest need for you

¹Exod. 16:15, 35; Num. 11:6, 7, 9.

²Gen. 41.

to function in physical bodies, your physical bodies will be strong and well and clothed upon and warm. And thus you will not be worrying about what you will put on, what you will eat, what you will drink. For by your foresight through the All-Seeing Eye, you will have this in your keeping and you will be able to think about the souls upon the planet who have not made these provisions, who have not made the provisions of soul for the protection of soul. And therefore you will be able to stand fast to make the invocations that they, too, might be clothed upon and be nourished through the hand of God working through the hand of man.

“On earth God’s work is truly your own,” as your late President Kennedy said. And so on earth God’s work is also the work of the legions of K-17, who have dedicated themselves to be those members of Hierarchy who are the closest to the physical octave and its physical vibration. And some of you know that it has been said of me that I make more physical appearances in the halls of governments and among the leaders of nations than any other Ascended Master. This is because of the dispensation of the legions in the Cosmic Secret Service to work so close to mankind that they actually feel tangibly our presence, and thus in times of danger their fears are allayed because they feel the presence of that heavenly help that is always forthcoming when there is dedication to the honor flame.

We march with the legions of Ray-O-Light! We carry the fearlessness flame, and thus we are one. And Heaven is on the move, and we are moving with you. And we are anchoring this night a certain momentum of our service that you might have the joy and the happiness as well as the seriousness that comes from the God Star Sirius - that momentum from Sirius that makes men determined and stern in their resolve and determined to carry forth the Light and to march with the legions of Light.

I thank you for your gentle ears, your gentle hearts, your patience in receiving all that we have desired to bring you this night. We salute you, and we do not take our leave of you. For we shall remain with you as long as you desire our assistance.

Chapter 13

The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - March 31, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 13 - The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - March 31, 1974

The Judgment of the Lords of Karma:

What I Have Written, That I Have Written

Part I

Now comes the thrust of Life! Joie de vivre, the joy of living, is in the flame of Liberty and in the joyousness of mercy proclaimed by the Lords of Karma! It is my great joy and gratitude to address you this Fourth of July, "Freedom 1973."

Let the sun proclaim the glory of the coming of the Son of man! For the Christ triumphant and His twelve legions of angels from the very Heart of the Father do stand in formation over this property, over this place, to anoint you with the power of the original thirteen, Christ and His apostles, whose motto We Are One was emblazoned on the first currency of the thirteen colonies. Thus, friends of Light - you who can look up and discern the signs in the sky and the rumblings of the elemental kingdom - you also can know deep within your heart, the heart that beats in unison with the Heart of God, the hour of the coming of the Son of man. And you can proclaim it! You can proclaim it with the mighty angels north, south, east, and west.

As the gathering of the elect has been fulfilled, so the going-forth of the elect as the disciples to the lost sheep of the house of Israel¹ is the spiral that begins now, inaugurated by the action of the Holy Spirit in fire, air, water, and earth this day. I blend your consciousness with the Flame of the Holy Spirit. I, as your Mother, immerse you in that flame, that you might feel the great and hallowed communion with nature, nature spirits, and nature's God.

I come also bearing the scroll of judgment rendered by the Lords of Karma that was promised to you nine months ago. And thus the precipitation of the vials of judgment is brought forth this day by the Son of God and by the angels who bear His banner and the banner of the Cosmic Virgin. What of that judgment? What of the decisions that have been rendered?

As you realize, hearts of Light, it is the time of the pouring-out of the seven vials of the seven last plagues upon earth.² And you are aware that the angel who stood upon the North Pole and poured out the vial during the class in Los Angeles, described to you in the dictation of the Great Divine Director,³ marked a return of a certain portion of mankind's karma. Because of the earnestness of

¹Matt. 10:6.

²Rev. 15-16.

³Given on April 29, 1973, Ascended Master Tape Recording MT 7317, The Summit Lighthouse.

the students of Light and people of all faiths everywhere united in prayer, there also was given a dispensation of violet flame at that very hour, that those who attended that conference and heard that dictation might go forth to invoke enough of the violet flame to transmute the energies that were poured out of that vial.

Hierarchy is gratified this day and happy to report to you that there was almost a total victory of the passing of the test of Taurus and Gemini by students who went forth with the call of Lanto and offered that call in supplication night and day during the crucial period when the earth was undergoing the tests of its mental body and received the testing and the temptations of the Luciferian hordes of darkness.

I prophesied to this Messenger and gave ample warning that during the past three-month period there would be a trial of The Summit Lighthouse organization and an attempt to overtake it to its very roots by the intrusion of intellectual pride within the very members of that body. Thanks to the discipline and the obedience of the Mother of the Flame, those individuals who failed to conform to the obedience, to the precepts set forth as law, as governing principle for our retreat, were removed; and the crisis of the intrusion of darkness through the wedge of consciousness that was aligned to discord was removed immediately upon discovery.

I say to you that the test has been passed, and therefore we can inaugurate another era of the setting-aside of the ultimate debacle of the economies of the nations. We can set aside certain energy spirals, certain precipitations of karma that would manifest without the prayers and intercession of the students of Light, because we have seen what you will do when called upon and when given the opportunity.

The Karmic Board, meeting in deliberation during this twenty-four hour period, has been able to extend to this company of Lightbearers an additional dispensation of freedom's flame which may be used by each one to counteract the forces of bondage and tyranny that would overtake America. This does not mean that you shall not walk through a period of danger - as it were, through the valley of the shadow of death.

[A downpour commences.] And thus, precious hearts, you must be ready for the baptism of the Holy Spirit at any moment when it descends upon you. The waters of Life flow freely! And thus receive this inrush of the waters of gratitude as tears of joy that come forth from the elementals that you have deigned to look upon them this hour, to sing to them, to give to them of your hearts' love. For the elementals - blessed creatures - they are rejected by those among mankind who take for granted all their service. Do you know that the Mother of Heaven also weeps, that tears flow from Her eyes as She comes into contact with the consciousness of mankind, their depravity, their departure from the Law?

Thus realize this day that millions of elementals weep with rejoicing, with joy that children of God have assembled and in anticipation of this release of the violet flame that comes to you by the authority of the Great Divine Director and the Lords of Karma, who have given you their vote of confidence this day that as you have ruled wisely - that is, the majority among you - those who have received the violet flame, have used it for freedom's sake and for the purpose of convoking this gathering.

Do you see then, precious hearts, that we can again extend that blessing? And this time it is given tenfold of what was given in Los Angeles. For I perceive and the Karmic Board perceives that many among you have passed the test of the ten during this three-month cycle.

Therefore, the vial that is poured out this day is a vial of the violet flame. And the angels of the Lords of Karma and the angels of Christ do stand before each one of you. Will you rise then to receive the gift [audience rises], the gift of the vial of transmutation's fire. Thus freedom is given into your right hand this day. Extend your right hand and take that vial. Take it to your heart and pour it into your heart's chalice. For there will be a reservoir of energy, of freedom's flame, which

you can invoke and which the winds of the Holy Spirit shall carry north, south, east, and west.

And the elementals shall go forth to do your bidding, and they shall carry freedom's power. And the rejoicing that they feel in this hour is manifest once again in greater freedom. And thus they are buoyant and dancing; and they move with the sylphs and the undines as they roll with the waves of the oceans and the gnomes as they march - for they do march in celebration of the Independence Day of America and of the soul. Thank you, precious hearts. Won't you please be seated.

Chapter 14

The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - April 7, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 14 - The Beloved Goddess of Liberty - April 7, 1974

The Judgment of the Lords of Karma:

What I Have Written, That I Have Written

Part II

That which has been written as the result of the judging of the planetary body has been written. What I have written, that I have written: MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN. O man, thou hast been weighed in the balances, and thou hast been found wanting.⁴ Thus there is a dividing of the way of the sheep and the goats.⁵

Will the Lords of Karma render unto the children of the Light that which only those children of Belial deserve? I say, as we have said before, we will do all in our power to see that the energy spirals of darkness return with the weight of karma solely upon those who are deserving of that return.

But how can we effect this if there are those among you who will not sever your ties with the dark ones? How can we, precious hearts, if you stubbornly refuse to come apart and be a separate people?⁶ Do you not understand that in body, mind, and consciousness you must separate yourselves from darkness so that when the karma falls you will not be standing in the way of that karmic return? Thus I say, the judgment that has gone forth shall be meted out to each individual according to his works, to each nation according to their group karma.

And thus, where it is a question of group karma and the falling of that karma upon large masses of people, it is best that in that hour you are sheltered in the Flame of the Divine Mother so that the elemental forces can rally to your defense, can establish shields of white fire, walls of blue lightning, circles from the Central Sun, the focus of the ring-pass-not. And thus when the wave sweeps over the land, the wave of humanity's returning karma, it shall part as the Red Sea parted for the children of Israel and they walked across to dry land and the Egyptians were swallowed up by their own returning hatred and their revenge against Moses and the children of Israel.⁷ Thus those who join forces with Reality, those who are found in the heart of perfection, have the protection of the perfect flame of the will of God.

You have been told more than once that preparedness is the requirement of the hour. This then rises as the motto, as the key word, from "Freedom 1973." Be Prepared! And the fiat of Light spoken

⁴Dan. 5:25-27.

⁵Matt. 25:32.

⁶2 Cor. 6:14-17.

⁷Exod. 14:13-31.

by the Lord Christ, emblazoned now upon the Freedom Medallion, "I AM the Resurrection and the Life"! So in this age the Mother Flame espoused within your heart, enshrined there, dedicated there, shall be the resurrection and the Life of America and the world and a holy people and a wholly united front on behalf of Light and Light's victory.

Now, precious hearts, there is a ceremony that shall take place in your midst - one that is often conducted by Saint Germain. I have been privileged to enact this ceremony this day, as it comes from the Heart of the Cosmic Virgin. And thus, by the power of my Threefold Flame and my torch of illumination, I call forth to this altar Kenneth McNeel.

Kenneth, Son of Light, kneel before the Flame of the Divine Mother and before the sword - the two-edged sword shining in its brilliance, the sword that keeps the way of the Tree of Life in the Garden of Eden.⁸ So shall that sword be a protection unto you all the days of your life. For as you have dedicated your heart to Saint Germain, to Morya, to Jesus, to Lanello, and to the Mother in this and many previous lives, so Hierarchy steps forth to honor you and to knight you this day. In the name of the Father and of the Mother and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, I, the Goddess of Liberty, do knight you Sir Winston.

Arise, Sir Winston, and receive the blessing in your forehead of the Diamond Shining Mind of God, the focus which you brought with your whole heart to the Mother of the Flame, obedient to the will of Saint Germain and to the inner calling. This is a precipitation of your very life and your very devotion. And as you have given your life to bring this forth, so Hierarchy gives its Life to you and pledges to honor and to hold forth the flame of obedience on your behalf and on behalf of the Mother of the Flame. Go forth in the radiance of the Cosmic Christ. Go forth - north, south, east, and west - to defend the Mother of the Four Quadrants, to defend the four planes of God's Consciousness manifest in the Body of God in the plane of Mater.

I would speak to you now of the rising tide of crisis being precipitated on the very soil of America this very day by the Luciferians, by the dark plotters, by those who have arranged the gasoline shortage as the beginning of the cutting-off of communications and the supply lines. Do you realize that this very day gasoline has reached a premium price in Colorado Springs of over ninety cents a gallon? Do you realize, precious hearts, that this could very well be the beginning of woes if you do not give your very blood and life in decrees for the staying of the hand, the dark hand and the dark shadow that moves across America?

Do you understand what it will mean when there is no more gasoline? When those who desire to pull the ripcord of depression desire to make that move, all they have to do is withdraw the gasoline - and there will be no food, no water, no supplies. You will not be able to go to your grocery stores in a moment's notice to get some article that might be lacking in your dinner menu.

Do you realize that one of the greatest miracles that occurs in America each day is the transport of food from coast to coast, from the center north and south to feed America's people? Do you realize that when there is no more gasoline all industry must cease? And then you have the mass panic for which the only antidote is the Secret Place of the Most High, the place of preparedness, the place of the secret rays of the Fire of God's Being.

I tell you, precious hearts, it does not suit their designs to create panic in this hour. But it may very well suit their designs to create it within a fortnight, within a month, within three months. Bear well in mind the anniversary of the 1929 crash in the end of October. For as you have studied the law of cycles, so you will observe that when those cycles come full circle mankind must either manifest the victory or repeat the cycle by going down into the same spirals that have already been etched upon akasha as the voice of infamy, as the voice of the plotters who created in toto the entire 1929 depression.

As I have told you, as Saint Germain has told you, that depression was entirely contrived. It was

⁸Gen. 3:24.

not necessary. And it was used to gain greater and greater control over the American people through the introduction of the New Deal and greater and greater socialism, which is as water upon the fire that is the damper against mankind's evolving Christ Consciousness.

That which you do for the individual which he cannot, is not allowed to do for himself, always deprives him of self-mastery. Man has all that he requires within his heart, with the assistance of the Holy Spirit and the elementals, to forge his victory out of the four elements. And so long as mankind insist on doing this for others, they make them slaves of a welfare state, and they deprive them of their solar awareness, their initiative, their free will. And with the welfare comes control - control of education, control of ideas, control of concepts, control of religion. . . .

Do you know how innocently our Messengers, in the very first year of their organization, went to the national headquarters of the National Council of Churches, went to their representative in Washington, D.C., and applied to be members of the National Council of Churches? They were interrogated with the third degree as to what their doctrine was, and they were told there was no room for the Ascended Master teaching or The Summit Lighthouse in the National Council of Churches.

It was then that our Messengers began to realize the diabolical plot to create a watered-down Christianity and then to impose it upon all protestant churches and then to say, "If you do not believe this, you cannot belong to our club!" And now they would draw in the Roman Catholic Church, the Holy See. And thus the head of that Church year by year is compromising the standards, compromising the disciplines, taking away sainthood, taking away the disciplines of the Church. And what is left but such a watered-down version again that it is now possible in this deluded state to foresee the time when all shall be united in one body. As Pilate and Herod were united over the death of Jesus,⁹ so will these organizations be united over the death of the Christ Consciousness. And they will be united in one body to defy the Woman and Her Seed, to defy the Ascended Masters' teachings and the Law.

In that hour you will require strength and succor from heaven. For if there ever would be an hour of persecution, it is the hour of the amalgamation of the great dragon of the economies, the governments, and the religions of the world into one unit in defiance of the true Christ. This then will be the image of antichrist, and to be part of that phenomenon will be the mark of the beast.¹⁰

Precious hearts, one with God is, always has been, and always shall be a majority! I say that any one of you aligned with the Christ can stand against the entire forces of the planetary body. But this means total alignment, total consecration. It means purification. It means a consecration of your bodies and a concentration therein of the very fires of the sun that beat upon you with their rays to accustom you to the heat of the fiery trial and its intensity that you might be purged of all that is less than the Light.

Do you think that Hierarchy plays games when it initiates you in the trial by fire? I tell you nay! It is for your salvation. It is for your preparation. It is so that you will stand when you are confronted by the Liar and his lies and by all sympathizers with the Liar who desire to be popular and to be thought well of men. I say to you, they shall have their reward! For not one jot or tittle of the Law shall pass till all be fulfilled.¹¹ And the Lords of Karma, the Keeper of the Scrolls, the angels of record know the hearts of mankind. They know the hearts of every one of you, and they will assist you so long as you are pure in heart.

No matter how many masses, how many numbers stand behind the beast and his mark, they have no power! No matter that the fourth horseman¹² rides with death this year. It has no power!

⁹Luke 23:12.

¹⁰Rev. 13:16-17.

¹¹Matt. 5:18.

¹²Rev. 6:7-8.

Therefore, lift up your consciousness.

As I raise my torch and I lift my lamp before the golden door, so rise, precious hearts, and raise your right hand. For in that hand I do place the torch of Liberty, the torch of illumination to the age! I pass that torch to you! And as infinity is one - one times one times one times infinity - so as I pass the torch, that torch is still one. Cherish it, O tender ones, precious hearts of mine. Cherish the torch! Honor illumination!

And as your right hand holds the torch and blazes forth, so it shall also ignite the crown chakra of all mankind. Thus you go forth as lamplighters lighting the lamp of true Being, lighting the hearts of mankind. And all whom you contact will receive my direct blessing if you will but silently speak my name when you desire to anoint souls marching, souls merging, souls across the earth with the flame of cosmic illumination.

I charge you not to forget to do this this year, for the torch must be passed directly. For you have heard of apostolic succession. You have heard of the authority of the pope and of the priests of the Church coming down from Peter and from Christ. So I say to you, I give you the authority to pass the torch of illumination; for it is my authority to give. And therefore, by the succession of the sons and daughters of Liberty, you are charged with the authority to be Liberty in action, to be myself in the world of form, to be the flame of Liberty wherever you are!

And so, precious hearts, as I bring my address to a close, I would leave you with one precious thought, the thought of the pearl of great price for which, when he found it, a man went and sold all that he had to buy that one pearl.¹³ That pearl is the Causal Body of the Divine Mother. That pearl, created layer upon layer by the sacrifice of Her children, is the great Causal Body that you may have at your disposal, whose energies you might use if you will but call that the Causal Body of the Cosmic Virgin be released to you at any hour of the day or night that you may require wisdom, energy, love, power, healing, truth, science, and all of the virtues of the Godhead.

Thus in order to gain the pearl of great price, there is one requirement. You must go and sell the human ego, the human consciousness. Sell it to the Sacred Fire; put it to the torch; lay it upon the altar of God. Having given all, you shall receive all. And if you give only in part, your return must only be in part. This is the Law; this is the prophecy; this is my message to you this day.

And so I say, a happy, happy Fourth of July! May the Spirit of Seventy-Six now descend as the whirlwind action of the Sacred Fire and draw you into the consciousness of freedom and the desire of the early patriots to make this nation a haven of Light, of freedom!

Unity, descend! Micah, stand forth! And let the banner of the union be impressed upon the foreheads of these devotees of Light. I decree it! I AM it! And all the legions of Jesus the Christ now join in their heavenly choirs singing the anthem of the free. Will you join them now in singing to the Lord God of Hosts.

¹³Matt. 13:45-46.

Chapter 15

Beloved Archangel Michael - April 14, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 15 - Beloved Archangel Michael - April 14, 1974

Charge! Charge! Charge! And Let Victory Be Proclaimed!

Hail, sons and daughters of flame! I am come into your midst in the flaming fires of cosmic faith! And with me come 144,000 angels of blue fire and white lightning, descending from the heart of the Great Central Sun! And they blaze the power of Almighty God into your midst, the power of the holy will, and the power of faith. So is the manifestation of good will the explosion of fire from the very Heart of God that comes forth to defend the immaculate image of the Christ Consciousness within you.

I AM Michael, Prince of the Archangels and the Defender of the Faith! I AM the manifestation of the light of God's holy will. And I AM the representative of the Four Cosmic Forces whose energies have been pulsating upon you as cosmic rays during your attendance at this conference. May I explain that the energies of these forces who guard the four sides of the City Foursquare¹ are necessary for the alignment of your consciousness with the Great White Brotherhood, with the Ascended Hosts of light, and with your divine plan for the age.

Hail, O Seraphim! Hail, mighty Cherubim! For I AM the flaming awareness of that divine potential that surges through you and that blesses the entire planetary body with the holy momentum of God's will. I send forth the fire of blue lightning to quicken the elect, to challenge the forces of darkness, to bind those who have set themselves in opposition to the Divine Feminine and to the Ascended Masters' outpost in this activity.

I come forth to charge you with faith, with the faith to complete your inner vows, your divine mission. For each and every one of you have stood before the Lords of Karma before coming into embodiment, promising to render a service for the Christ. And I have stood with you, and I have also pledged my energies and those of my legions in the defense of your faith.

Therefore the hour has come when you shall give me your fear and your doubt and I shall give you my faith. Do you think that is an even exchange? Precious hearts, to me it is an even exchange; for the energy potential in the core of the atom is fire itself. Thus when you give to me your lack of mastery, your lack of God-control, I put it into the fire; and as the Great Refiner, I purge it of darkness. And then I send it back to your Causal Bodies, to the Causal Body of the earth for the building-up of the forcefield and momentum of faith in all mankind.

I say then, stand and give me your fear and your doubt. [Audience rises.] Take your arm, your right arm, and extend it to me; for I desire to take from you the burden of the human consciousness.

¹Rev. 21:16.

And my momentum is great enough to charge you with a living faith that shall carry you Home to the victory of your ascension in the light; and you shall be unflinching and unfailing in your devotion to principle, to the Law, and to the Divine Mother.

My angels now are stepping forth to gather the tares from your consciousness that you by your free will are allowing to be separated today. I call before the altar of Almighty God that Alpha and Omega shall release into your consciousness those spirals that shall demagnetize you from all fear of the Great Law, all fear of Hierarchy, fear of self, fear of darkness, fear of come what may. Into the flame! Into the fire! So the angels gather the tares, tie them into bundles, and burn them in the great day of the Lord's harvest.² By the action of your free will, so will your grace be multiplied unto you.

I have asked an angel of faith to tarry with each one in this assembly who now assents within his heart and soul that he desires to have with him at all times an angel of faith to tutor him in the Law and remind him in those moments of trial of the great fiery perfection of heaven's will. If you assent, then, my angels will tarry and accompany you wherever you go. Won't you please be seated.

The protection of the light is my service and high calling - the protection of the flame placed in the heart of America by the Darjeeling Council in this activity, for this activity. It is my duty and my devotion to honor and protect this flame. It is my duty and my honor to protect the flame in each one of you, the flame of freedom in the heart of America, and the faith of every son and daughter of God upon the planetary body.

And so in our temple of light at Banff, our angels do come to receive the fires of protection. There they dip in and they are recharged for the service to mankind which they perform twenty-four hours a day. Angels of Archangel Michael's band would never go forth to do battle without the armor of light and the full protection of the Law. I charge you then to learn a lesson from your angel of faith - to put on that armor, the whole armor of God,³ as you have been taught, and then to go forth as you shall go forth with the legions of fearlessness' flame, with the legions of K-17.

And do you sometimes feel that you are beset round about with heaven's legions in countless numbers, numberless arrays? And do you wonder why the emphasis of Hierarchy and of light is on the legions of light and their work for humanity? It is because you are in the midst of the battle of Armageddon⁴ and there is no turning back. And every able-bodied soul, every able-bodied spirit is summoned to enter the fray and to defend the light by invocations, by decrees, by dedication.

I come forth to stress again the high and holy calling. I come forth to make clear that the battle between the forces of light - Archangel Michael and my legions of light - and the dragon and the fallen ones is in full sway. Thus when we come to address this assembly, we really must perforce leave the battlefield for a moment to address you, to encourage you, to give you the word of light and victory, and to say: Charge! Charge! Charge into the fray! And release the light of Almighty God, and you will win.

As I stood with Joan of Arc in the campaigns against the forces of darkness, I gave her the strength and the courage and the determination to go forward when all seemed lost, when all on the side of right were ready to give up, were ready to turn back. It is then that I whispered in her ear, "Charge! Charge! Charge!" And so she repeated the sound and the command, and the very power of my flame of faith summoned the forces of France in defense of the flame of liberty. So then, I give you that same inspiration, that same byword. When all seems wrong and all seems heavy and all seems to go to naught, that is the time to remember to charge! charge! charge with light and manifest the victory of mighty Victory and his legions.

I raise my sword of blue flame. I hold it on high! And I show you at inner levels through the power

²Matt. 13:30.

³Eph. 6:13.

⁴Rev. 16:14-16.

of your soul and your third eye, the flaming brilliance of Archangel Michael's sword, the precipitated substance of the Sacred Word. I impel you this day to cling to that sword and to use it. Do you think that the hosts of light, who have direct access to the Consciousness of God, would use a sword if it were not effective, if they did not need it? I say to you, you need the armor and you need the sword of Archangel Michael. You need the fires of protection.

It is utter folly to arise from your bed and leave your homes at any time of the day or night to go out into the astral depths without making invocation, through the calls you have been given, for the assistance from my band, from my legions, and from myself and the light which I carry. For, precious hearts, you live in the sea of the astral. You are submerged in the mass consciousness. You walk through that consciousness. And happy are you that you have this place of refuge for this period of this conference where there is a lesser quantity of the mass consciousness.

And yet I tell you, the tide is rising, ever rising; and mankind and the children of the light are inundated by the sewers of their own consciousness. To go forth and to be soiled, to be immersed in that substance is sheer folly, sheer stupidity. For you know, precious hearts, we cannot interfere with the dangers that assail you, we cannot come to arrest the spirals of danger to your person without your first having made the calls.

Do not wait until you enter your cars or means of transportation to begin to make your calls. It is necessary that you establish a forcefield. It is necessary that you have harmony; for if you invoke the assistance of the legions of light and there is irritation in your world or the substance of sleep or states of compromise, you can be certain that the forces of darkness, who are ever alert to see when you are vulnerable, will move in, will use individuals who are totally tied to the mass consciousness to do foolish things on the highways and to cause accidents of all kinds. Therefore I say, use the armor, use the power of the spoken Word, and raise the sword of blue flame!

Where is that sword? It is in your heart, as Kuan Yin has explained. You can qualify the flame within your heart with the sword of mercy or the sword of blue flame or a scepter of authority. Thus you place your hand to your heart and you say: "In the name of Almighty God, release the energies of the blue flame into my right hand, and let me go forth with the sword of Archangel Michael to challenge the darkness and those who are aligned with darkness this day." This you must do. And if you keep the energies and the spirit of Archangel Michael with you always, you will win and you will pass through the fiery trial without even the smell of smoke upon you.

I leave with you a fiery radiance of blue flame! I assign to you my angels of blue lightning! And I take my leave of you to return to the battlefield where the forces of light are waiting for the great command to charge! charge! charge! and let victory be proclaimed! I proclaim it in the name of Saint Germain! I proclaim it in the name of the Divine Mother! And it is done!

Chapter 16

Beloved Astrea - April 21, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 16 - Beloved Astrea - April 21, 1974

The Purging of the Company of the Saints - Go and Sin No More

Legions of Astrea, lock your cosmic circle and swords of blue flame around each individual member of this group! Let this company now be purged of all discarnates, all demons, all energies that are not of the light! For they have given their energies unto Almighty God, and thus shall they have the power of Astrea upon them this day.

Blaze the circle of Astrea! Blaze the sword of Astrea, and let mankind be free. Let the Body of God be free! And let light triumph in the midst, in the very heart of each one. I stand before you to tell you that there is no avatar, no son or daughter of God who has won his victory from this or any other planet who has not employed the mighty cosmic circle and sword of blue flame. And this is the power to cast out demons, to bind evil spirits. It is the power given unto the Christ which He gave unto you if you would but call in His name. And when you call upon the name of Jesus the Christ for the binding of those elements that enslave the consciousness to bad habit and to carnal-mindedness, the legions of Astrea do answer with the legions of the Christ.

I AM the Elohim of the Fourth Ray, and Purity is with me. I come forth to seal you in the circle of blue flame and to tell you that that circle used together with my sword is the specific antidote for every form of the human consciousness, every aspect of darkness. If there is any reason why you do not make progress on the Path or the substance of your human consciousness lingers, it is because of lack of application to the Heart of God, to the Heart of the Christ, and to the heart of the Elohim of the Fourth Ray. If you called to me yesterday and you have problems today, recognize that you must call my being into action every twenty-four hours to receive the relief from those entities that have entered your consciousness through the wrong use of drugs, alcohol, smoking, all types of carnal habits.

For when you open your consciousness to darkness in any way by taking the name of the Lord God or of His Christ in vain, then you let in the demons of the pit, the demons of the astral plane. And then those demons do come into your consciousness and invade the citadel of your freedom, and they are not eliminated overnight. They are not eliminated because you begin to pray; for a mighty action of the circle and sword of blue flame is required in order to purge you of all darkness. Therefore I say to you, invoke my circle and sword of blue flame and be free!

I have set my seal upon you this day. I have set it upon you in the way of the Lord's appointing; for I have desired that you should feel the great freeing power of the mighty circle and sword of blue flame and know for this day and for as long as you can keep your attunement what it is like to be free - totally free of discarnates who invade the bodies and minds of the children of the light in vast quantities.

I say then, the only forms and consciousnesses of a foreign nature which shall remain upon you this hour are those which you do not surrender into the flame because you identify with them in your outer personality. Therefore I say to you - and I urge you - to surrender into the circle of blue fire this hour every form and every consciousness that is projected against you. Therefore, will you say if you will: "In the name of Almighty God [audience repeats], I surrender all demons and discarnates [audience repeats] into the circle and sword of blue flame of mighty Astrea [audience repeats]. I gladly, willingly surrender my human consciousness into the flame [audience repeats]."

It is done! Seize that substance in the name of the Christ! Bind it! Blaze forth the light of Astrea! Blaze through! Burn through! I call for the light of Alpha and Omega to descend through the seven mighty Elohim. And I, Astrea, stand in the center of the circle of blue flame. Burn through, burn through, burn through! Blaze the blue fire! Blaze the white fire! Bind all that is not of the light! It is done in the name of Jesus the Christ! It is done in the name of Jesus the Christ! It is done in the name of Jesus the Christ!

By the authority of Alpha and Omega I say to you, when you desire to meditate upon the action of the circle and sword of blue flame, then meditate upon the Concerto in A Minor by Grieg, which you have just heard. For it contains the action of the circle and sword of blue flame; and you can hear the cutting cadences of that circle as it whirls about your four lower bodies, getting tighter and tighter around the very core of being until the magnet without, the magnet within send forth into the fire those consciousnesses that stand in rebellion against Almighty God.

I would speak to you this day of those individuals who were assigned to attend this conference who did not attend for various reasons of family obligation, of the animal magnetism of the four lower bodies. In each and every case, these individuals allowed discarnates to abide in the body temple, the temple of the Most High God. And these very discarnates, whose life depends upon their remaining in darkness, refused to allow them to come. And because they did not challenge them and the voices of doubt and fear and darkness by the authority of Archangel Michael, by the authority of the circle and sword of blue flame, they failed the test. They failed the test of the ten by their failure to be present here in this company of the saints.

I say to you, forget not that at any hour of the day or night when the trial comes, when the fires of crucifixion are upon you, you can know that you can win if instantaneously you address the Almighty, if you address Jesus the Christ, the Holy Spirit, and the Divine Mother and then call to the mighty Elohim, call to Astrea to release the circle and sword of blue flame around the cause and core of all that opposes your God-identity.

If you will do that, I will promise you that you will not fail one single test along the pathway of life; for I have seen the saints who have marched before you carrying the mighty cross of Jesus, and these have overcome by the blood of the Lamb.¹ So shall you overcome by the blood of the Lamb, which is the spiritual essence, the very life of Jesus and every avatar ascended. And that spiritual essence will coalesce at your call and at your will as a mighty circle of blue flame.

Visualize yourself then as Astrea, as myself! For is not all Being one? Can you not claim your identity as Astrea or as Arcturus, as Hercules, as Heros, as one and all of the mighty Elohim? Claim your identity as God, as the Elohim! And stand in the center of the circle of fire and proclaim your victory and your freedom from ancestral worship, ancestral ties, hereditary influences, dark forces, the negative electricity in the kosha sheath, which is that substance of electricity that you gather in your friction with the world. So let all of that be put in the center of the circle. And as you stand in the center, that which is purified, that which you claim as your identity, shall rise up; and that which is purged shall be drawn from beneath you into the mighty circle.

And the sword of blue flame which I wield is held by my angels parallel to the spinal column to demagnetize from those precious centers of light, the sun centers of Helios and Vesta within you,

¹Rev. 12:11.

to demagnetize from the precious spinal fluids all astral substance, all astral entities which cling as leeches to the spine and drain you in a vampire action of your energies and your very life. Shake them off, I say! Nothing has power over you! Nothing can stay your hand when you make your consciousness one with the mighty Elohim!

Charge forth, then, with the legions of Michael! Charge forth, then, with the legions of Astrea! For we are the sure defense of blue lightning in your midst. I send you forth, then, into the midst of wolves.² As the sheep of the Lamb of God, of the Good Shepherd, I send you forth clothed upon with the armor of the right use of the cosmic circle and sword of blue flame.

In the name of Saint Germain, I have spoken to defend you against all enemies within and without. And I say in the words of the Christ, "Go, and sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee."³ For you are clean this day; your temples are empty. And into those empty temples descend now angels of the Holy Spirit, angels of the Father and the Mother. They come to establish the bidding place of the Most High God.

Thus I have prepared you for the ritual of the communion of twin flames. And as you receive that ritual, know that the gratitude of your soul rises as an incense to the Elohim. For by this action you have been magnetized for the Holy Spirit, and the Spirit which shall enter you in the hours which follow is the Spirit of Almighty God. And I say that without this action, many among you would not have received that Spirit, for your temples were not yet fitting as the bidding place of the Most High God.

Rejoice, O ye sons and daughters of Zion, sons and daughters of all that is real! For the Lord is in His temple. As in heaven, so on earth, you are the repository of the living God.

E-lo-him! [Chant]

I AM with you always - before you, behind you, to the right, to the left, above and beneath and in the center of your form. I AM Astrea!

²Luke 10:3.

³John 8:11; 5:14.

Chapter 17

Beloved Sanat Kumara - April 28, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 17 - Beloved Sanat Kumara - April 28, 1974

“Feed My Sheep!”

Part I

Good evening, sons and daughters of Venus, of Terra, of light. Bearers of the Flame, I salute you in the name and by the authority of the seven holy Kumaras. And I have come from Venus this night bearing my love and the love of Lady Master Venus to you. And we have come to grace the earth with the love of the Divine Mother, the love of the hierarchy of Venus, who desires only to draw you closer into love. I thank you for your fiery salute. Won't you please be seated.

As I gazed upon the light sparkling in the night, I thought upon the days when the company of volunteers journeyed with me to the planet earth, each one carrying the torch of the Flame of Life. And do you know that some among you made that journey as volunteers from Venus and from other systems of worlds to come to earth and to bring the power of the light? You saw, as I saw, the great need, the great plight; for the Luciferians had determined to bring mankind to their very feet, to the very ground, and to manifest the low estate of what is known as the tail consciousness.

You came from afar. You came blazing a trail of light. Angels also volunteered to embody. And so on that journey to Shamballa - the place prepared for the Flame that would raise an entire planetary body to the place where once again man could proclaim the I AM and speak the name of God - you came in full faith and trust that the light would prevail and that you would not forget your vows, your Source, or the Ancient of Days¹ and the flaming fire into which the dragons and the beasts of prey were cast.

Precious hearts, I come to remind you of your ancient vow and your ancient journey with me. For if you could but glimpse for a moment your ancient alliance with light, I know that you would rise up instantaneously in the power of the light to deliver yourselves and then to deliver mankind. How the dark ones have placed a veil over your consciousness and have caused you to forget your divine origin!

My gratitude is the gratitude of Cosmos for the fact that there are presently in embodiment upon earth vast numbers of lifestreams committed to the truth who are but waiting to hear the Sacred Word, the Word that is the lamp unto the feet² of all who walk in darkness. Therefore, in closing “Freedom 1973” and in giving the final dispensation of light to you and to the planet earth from Hierarchy, I am filled with hope - hope in the God in man; with faith - faith in the legions of light who are serving with you; and a charity toward all Life everywhere that desires with a great desiring

¹Dan. 7:9.

²Pss. 119:105.

to draw you into our hearts that you might know what the love and the beauty of Venus can be for you.

I also perceive that many among you have received the kindling of love in your hearts in this generation, in this embodiment, by the fervent application of the evolutions of Venus who are committed wholly to the flame of love and who look for children on Terra to carry the arc of light from our home to your home. Great streams and rainbow rays and mighty fires are forthcoming from Venus daily and hourly, descending to earth to claim earth's inhabitants for a new rejoicing, a new manifestation, a new appearing of the Christ. Thus does the Law permit those evolutions of Venus who are unascended to make intercession on behalf of their brothers and sisters upon earth.

Some of you remember life on Venus, for you were there - the pastel hues, the frolicking with angels and elemental life, the freeness, the buoyancy, the feeling of such close communion with the Holy Spirit, the great master artists who portray Cosmic Beings, Central Sun Messengers in sculpture, in works of art, in the coin of the realm. Do not be surprised if the probes of Venus do not discover life there, for our lifewaves are evolving at a different wave length than your own. Yet nevertheless, they are real, they are tangible, and they are fulfilling the divine destiny of God in man.

O Gautama Buddha standing now in the heart of the Flame at Shamballa, send forth the arc of our love and let it traverse the earth! Let it pass through the center of the earth; and let this light coalesce as a mighty chain of fiery love that shall bind mankind not to hatred, not to fear, but to Divine Love in all. The beauty of Life is in you, in your very being, in your very heart. The beauty of Cosmos is the beatification of the solar radiance, showing in form the light hues, the differentials, the geometry of our God that is a consuming fire³ and yet makes Himself known to man in many forms, in many ways, yet all coming forth from the same Flame.

Hierarchy does not predict cataclysm. Hierarchy is not filled with dire predictions. Hierarchy will not set forth the matrix of imperfection before you this night. On the contrary, Hierarchy will paint before you the image of the Golden Age civilization that is to be. And the panorama of what can manifest upon earth as it is on Venus is now being played before you and being impressed upon your etheric bodies afresh, and your souls rejoice to see that which they have known for aeons.

Life on earth can be a paradise, and in a very short time. The task is only a struggle to mankind's consciousness. It is not a struggle to the Elohim, to the Archangels, to the Chohans. They but wait the word - the command from you to rectify all wrong, to set the earth aright, to sound forth the glorious song of the new day, the new light, the new manifestation.

There are comparatively few upon earth who deny in toto the Allness of God. And yet how vast are the numbers who believe in God but do nothing about it, but wait for Him to move, but wait for the Christ to appear. They have not learned the lessons of creating with God, of being ordained as co-creators.

As you gaze at the panorama of life as it was in previous Golden Ages and of life as it can be again, I would point out especially those institutions of learning that are for the tutoring of the soul in the divine matrix, in the divine education. In these institutions as they now exist on other planets, students enter chambers that are much like the soundproof recording rooms and listening rooms that you have on earth. In these chambers are sensitive instruments which measure the vibratory pattern, the aura, the frequency of the brain; and by these measurements the student tunes in to the exact wavelength of light that he is required to absorb and outpicture in order to master certain lessons of cosmic science, the art of language, angel tongues, the magnetism of the Central Sun, the mastery of energy forcefields in past lives.

And so you would say that the student's consciousness is brought into attunement with the lesson of the day. He is shown whether or not he is ready to pursue; and if not, then he retires to make personal application, to perform certain meditations. And when he has the required forcefield, then

³Heb. 12:29.

the Cosmic Master, who may be on an entirely different system of worlds, focuses his consciousness as a beam in what you would say would be a mirrorlike frame, and the disciple sits face to face with the Cosmic Master who is his teacher for that lesson, for that hour.

Thus there are students on many planets in many galaxies who are corresponding, you might say, with Masters, intelligences, that are at great distances from their own homes. And no one even gives a second thought that this perhaps is a great feat or a miracle of science; it is an everyday experience. For these students understand that in the oneness of Life there is no time and space, no separation; and therefore by thought they can be one with the Master under whom they are studying to precipitate some great glory for the manifestation of the lifewaves of their planetary body.

Knowing this and knowing that this opportunity is phenomenal and would be an outstanding revelation to your scientists and to you gathered here, I have often said to myself - and this has been repeated by members of our Hierarchy of Venus - how tragic that for want of the last surrender of self, for want of the death of the ego, mankind must live in such a primitive society, in such a primitive civilization - all the while thinking that they are so highly advanced and highly learned, when actually they have not yet even mastered the art of drawing forth from their Causal Bodies that which they have achieved in previous lives. And therefore when they begin in school again in a new embodiment, they know nothing; they have nothing to show for centuries of having studied in earth's schoolrooms except that which, through kind teachers and wise masters, they are able to bring forth from inner planes and inner levels as they study.

And so, precious hearts, it would be well for you to count the cost of your own self-deprivation by your own self-indulgence. When you consider the great opportunities that are at hand for such a pittance of your energy, for the understanding of the Law and its practice, why - what do you think? - that by the application of Alchemy you can arrive at the close of this embodiment to be received as candidates for the ascension! Think how a little bit of light, a little bit of fire, can work such miracles as to advance an entire planetary body into the position of ascending in unison into the very Heart of the God Chakra!

Chapter 18

Beloved Sanat Kumara - May 5, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 18 - Beloved Sanat Kumara - May 5, 1974

“Feed My Sheep!”

Part II

When you stop and think that by diligent application over a period of from 20 to 60 years a soul can transmute and balance the karma of 250,000 years, you should be singing for joy all the day at this marvelous discovery and the release of Saint Germain into your midst in this century. But because you do not have what Morya calls commensuration, you are not able to gauge the almost total lack of progress during the period that you have risen from the level of the caveman to your present level. You do not realize that if you would take away the accouterments of civilization and one embodiment of education, you would revert to a very primitive society. For your sophistications, your indoctrinations, are largely a matter of habit and not a matter of self-mastery.

Thus the control of the four lower bodies and of energy will be taught and stressed at the Ascended Master University. We have watched you take in knowledge for thousands of years. We are far more concerned with your mastery of that knowledge, for we know that the human mind retains less than 10 percent after some years pass of any knowledge that it receives. And thus you find that without the Christ Mind, without the Threefold Flame, humanity are little more than animals one toward the other. And yet such hope exists, for the fire within the heart is the Allness of God. It is not a replica of God; it is not a focus of God. It is God. It is not a reflection of God nor even an image. But the Threefold Flame in the heart is God Himself, condensed there that you might have the Consciousness of God and expand it.

Think, then, of the great progress that can be yours and can be mankind's if you will apply with diligence all the teaching that has been given. Let there be balance in all pursuits. Let not the children of the light lose themselves to darkness through loss of perspective, loss of their God Consciousness. For nothing is more important than the maintenance of your attunement with God.

And thus I urge you, and I urge the Mother of the Flame to urge you, to stop whatever you are doing at any time, any given moment, and to make a return to God before you wear away the delicate matrix, the delicate filigree of light that is a repository that we have placed around the brains, around the hearts of the chosen ones, of our disciples around the world. For, you see, even long before our disciples begin to call upon our name, we have a certain authority because of our office in Hierarchy to lend protection to souls of light. Otherwise, precious hearts, there would be no possibility of your finding the light. For the Path is strewn with barbs and thorns; and those that wait behind the rocks and in the ditches, the bandits of the night that wait to steal your very souls, are many indeed.

Therefore, believe me when I tell you that all of you at one time or another have entertained angels

unawares,⁴ and sometimes in full awareness. And these angels have pushed and pulled in order to get you into situations where you would listen for a moment or meditate for awhile, placing your consciousness in the hands of God just long enough so that Heaven could pour in more energy, more protection, more light.

It is comparable to driving into a gasoline station and receiving gas for your car. Some of you think more of your cars than you think of your souls and you are more quick to tend their needs than you are to tend the needs of the soul. I say some of you, but I say almost 95 percent of mankind are in this frame of mind. What would you say, then, if you were a Hierarch in my position trying to save a planet that would not stand still long enough to have the hose of our consciousness tie into the hose of their consciousness and receive an infusion of light that would carry them along the way? Thus do planets where there is such ignorance encounter these energy crises that you are observing today.

Who would think that a planet could run out of oil or coal or natural gas? The next thing you know, they will be telling you that there is not enough air to breathe. And they have already told you that there is not enough earth to walk on and therefore that the doors must be shut to the incoming avatars, to the volunteers from Venus who desire to descend into form. And what will they say next? Around the corner is the crisis of water. Water pollution is a very great threat. Will they pollute fire? Will they pollute the fiery salamanders?

I tell you how they accomplish this. The black magicians do it. They imprison the fiery salamanders in grotesque forms. They cast hexes upon them. They lock them in geometric patterns whereby they can only behave in a certain manner. And thus the fiery salamanders are not allowed to do the work of purifying the earth, the air, and the water. For this is the job of the fiery salamanders; and fire as an element is at the core of all elements for the express purpose of allowing the sacred fires from on high to descend and to set up a forcefield, a polarity with the fire that is within, that impurities might be drawn off.

And thus those of you residing in certain areas are prohibited from burning of any kind - from burning your refuse, burning your leaves, or having fire on your property. And thus by law you have already been deprived of the fiery salamanders, who, if it were but understood, do not pollute the air when they burn the refuse, but, because of mankind's imbalance and the havoc that he has wreaked upon nature, find that it is most difficult to do their work, beset as they are with these conditions of the mass consciousness combined with those who have taken the left-handed path.

Therefore I ask you to pray diligently and to continue to pray for the freeing of the elementals; for by the power of the Holy Spirit in nature, Hierarchy can restore balance to the ecosystem and ecology can become a divine science. Without the participation of the elementals, mankind cannot hope to restore a paradise, an Eden of perfection upon earth.

And so, precious hearts, as you look to secure solutions to the problems that beset mankind, will you look within and draw from within the fire which, when it is expanded, can be seen by Cosmic Masters in other systems of worlds who are waiting to initiate you in higher spirals of consciousness? These Masters are forbidden by cosmic law to approach the earth until such time as those who abide here shall bow the knee to the Christ, confessing the Christ not only in Jesus, but in every Ascended Master - in Saint Germain and Morya, in Himalaya and Vaivasvata.

Those, then, who deny the Christ in Hierarchy, them also will the Cosmic Beings deny before the Central Sun. For Jesus is not interested in personality worship or in the personality-cult consciousness that has beset Christianity. He is interested in souls who will follow the great example, who will work the works that he did.⁵ And thus no matter how great the allegiance, if there be those who pour forth invective and vehemence against the Ascended Masters' teachings and against Hierarchy, they

⁴Heb. 13:2.

⁵John 14:12.

but limit their own progress on the Path and they retain their consciousness in a myopic sense that cannot even behold that the stars in the heavens are focuses of Hierarchy and signs of Cosmic Beings who have attained the Christ Consciousness to such an extent that their forcefield in the plane of Mater alone can send forth such light as to travel millions of light-years and still be undiminished.

Thus to deny the Christ in the least of these little ones is to deny it in Jesus. And therefore, you see, the Law is the Law. Ignorance of the Law is often the result of individuals' karma of having rejected the Law. When you present the teachings, remember that those who are in a state of ignorance often are in that ignorance because of past karma and also because of false theology and false doctrine and entities that have entered their very minds, demons that inhabit their bodies - through impure food, yes, but mainly through their fanaticism.

Wherever there is a fanatical consciousness, no matter what it is centered in, you can be certain that that individual is possessed. And therefore, even if individuals espouse a right cause or a cause that is relatively right, if they are fanatical and intolerant of others who do not believe as they believe, if they are narrow in their conception of God's opportunity that is extended to all mankind, you can be certain that they are under the influence of the demons of Satan and the discarnates who siphon their very life and are anchored in their consciousness for many, many reasons, including pride, including impurity, including ignorance.

The great antidote for all of this is light. And thus when Jesus pleaded to Peter "Feed my sheep" and when he asked him again and again, "Simon, son of Jonas, (Simon Bar-jona) lovest thou me more than these? Feed my sheep,"⁶ when Christ implored the answer, it was because he had taught the disciples to first pray for those whom they desired to convert to the light. And specifically did Jesus teach them to invoke the power of mighty Astrea, to invoke the power of the light of Shamballa, to cleanse the consciousness of those intruding forces that will bind the mind and bind the will so that it cannot hear the message of light, it cannot hear what you are saying, it cannot hear the Law when that Law is written in their very hearts.

⁶John 21:15-17.

Chapter 19

Beloved Sanat Kumara - May 12, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 19 - Beloved Sanat Kumara - May 12, 1974

“Feed My Sheep!”

Part III

And so I put forth the plea to you this night: Feed my sheep with generous application of the fires of freedom, calls to Archangel Michael, who will defend the faith in the hearts of all mankind against every foe, against every form of iniquity. Then when you have set the stage, when you have prayed and perhaps fasted on behalf of one whom you love much, then come forth with the spoken Word and give the understanding as it can be received by a consciousness both protected and freed from darkness.

There are times when you can only make a quick call or give the salutation, for your encounters are but brief. There are other situations where your friendship with individuals is of long standing; you sense you have an obligation to bring the light to these individuals, to family members. And in this case I say, feed my sheep in this manner: Give them the bread of Life; but serve it on a platter that makes the bread desirable, assimilable, understandable to the one to whom you are speaking.

You must also remember, however, that because all Life is one, if one part of Life rejects the light, it is wrong to continue in endless effort to pour out upon that individual whose free will will not choose the light all the dispensations of light of Hierarchy which we give into your keeping. It is better to go north, south, east, and west to extend a cup of cold water in the name of the Christ;⁷ for millions are hungering and thirsting for that cup. And therefore, while you spend your time with those who are yet rebels to our cause, you may be losing time with precious hearts who need the light.

And this is where the test of family mesmerism comes to the fore; for you cannot spend an entire life, an entire embodiment, waiting for members of your family to come out of their darkness, their selfishness, their self-centeredness. For after all, when you stand before the Lords of Karma, what excuse will you have for not having gone forth to claim the light in many souls and for many souls? And I tell you, to waste precious hours and precious moments in purposeless activity on behalf of those whom you know are simply not ready because of their free will - this is folly and I say it is a sin.

Thus as you study the Law and come to understand more and more the equity of opportunity, the fact that every soul in embodiment has a minimum of three chances in each life to accept the light and the Law and the teaching, why then tarry you? Why weary yourselves? For God and His emissaries and the angels of light are able to arrange those circumstances for them - the very

⁷Matt. 10:42.

same circumstances which we have arranged for each one of you to make your ascent into the light possible, enjoyable, and definitely a part of your evolution.

In my address I have chosen to give you various points of the Law and aspects of the Law which you could tuck into the folds of the seamless garment⁸ you are weaving. For even though you might forget some of these lessons, when the time comes to be tested, you will recognize and you will remember just how much you know, how much you are aware of.

Thus, precious hearts, we send you forth with many blessings; and you are laden with light, with opportunity. Need I caution you that in the third quadrant of the year are the greatest tests for the earth? Need I say that man's consciousness is volatile? It can be ignited and exploded in any given moment by forces who calculate the stealing of mankind's energies.

Thus be careful not to let your consciousness become engaged in these energies in motion which are the emotional bodies of mankind out of control. But make it your goal instead to work for the victory of the light, for the victory of control, and appeal to the hierarchies of light who can give you the tutoring to manifest that God-control. Thus will Life prosper. Thus will the torch of Hierarchy continue to burn brightly. Thus will America celebrate the two hundredth year of her independence. Thus will the light continue to go forth. For if you triumph - and you can if you will - all things can change and can move forward in the spiral of victory.

The planet is literally in your hands, precious hearts. How does it feel to hold a planet as Hercules holds up the earth? How does it feel to have reached the age of responsibility where you know that what you do when you arise in the morning and the application you make can make the difference for a billion souls? Is that an awesome responsibility? Or do you run to seize that responsibility with the alacrity of lightbearers? I think that your souls are ancient enough, that your momentums are ancient enough that you can shoulder that responsibility. For after all, if you will not, who will? Who will stand forth and say, "Yes, Father, yes, Mother, I understand that I count in Cosmos, that what I do and think and feel and say makes the difference in every way"?

Remember our love. Remember that the lifewaves of Venus are cheering you on, are sending their love, are waiting for you to come home. Remember what you can begin to spin as a fantastic story - a story that is not only a story, but a memory and a truth and a record. Remember that you can win for the very next generation schools of Hierarchy where they can begin to approach the attunement with Cosmic Masters that marks the first level of instruction in our universities.

All this is clay in your hands that can be molded. It can be molded and it shall be molded as you work with the Great Potter to produce noble images, noble designs and forms. And by the power of the crystal talismanic magic, use those forms as magnets to draw all mankind into the light.

Let no man take thy crown.⁹ Let no man take thy mastery. Let no man usurp your consciousness, your will, your desire. But be the Law in action - not a law unto the human self, but a law unto the Divine Self. Thus shall God's will be done; thus shall God's will appear; thus shall God's will be made known.

I have confidence that you will cooperate with the legions at Shamballa, with Gautama Buddha. I have full confidence. Will you give me your confidence? Will you give me your trust? Will you remember that in the darkest hours of trial there is One and there are many whom you can trust to lead you safely to the Promised Land of attainment, never to go down again into the depths of self-degradation?

Thus Hierarchy is confident in you, and you must be confident in Hierarchy. And this is the arc from the Buddha to the Hierarch of Venus. For our mutual confidence keeps the planets in balance, keeps the atoms coalesced to the centers of manifestation. And so the basis of Hierarchy is cosmic

⁸John 19:23.

⁹Rev. 3:11.

trust; for all Hierarchs trust that all other Hierarchs will do their part in sustaining the cosmic forcefields necessary to the manifestation of the entire warp and woof of creation.

There is no such thing as a lack of trust among lightbearers. Thus you place your trust in the Mother of the Flame to keep the Flame for you, and so she shall. But her trust is in God on high, and by that trust she fulfills God's will and God's plan. And so, you see, if you trust the God and not the sod, the Divine Ego and not the human, then your trust will never be misplaced and you yourself will never let down another seeker, another child who depends on you for succor and nourishment. Place your trust in Him and all will be well.

Thus I take my leave of you in wisdom's flame, in the quiet peace of gentleness, of the Buddhic Consciousness, the peace that passeth understanding.¹⁰ And I shall leave to you the light explosions and the grand finale of "Freedom 1973." But know as you gaze into the sky and hear the sound that Cosmic Beings, cosmic angels, Cosmic Masters are exploding light, releasing light, showering light! And if you look closely, you will see their faces among the stars, among the heavenly patterns, and you will know that

Heaven is full of angel faces peeping through,
Watching, waiting just for you
To come up higher, to raise up higher -
To raise up on the stairway of Life
The golden ladder of light's ascending flame,
To raise up higher upon that ladder
The golden torch of illumination's flame.

And so Lady Venus, our cohorts of light one and all -
We take our leave of you this night,
And we retire to our focus of the sun
From whence we will send to you each one
The light of far-off worlds which beaming bright
Will guide you through the night.

¹⁰Phil. 4:7.

Chapter 20

Beloved Lanello - May 19, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 20 - Beloved Lanello - May 19, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

I

Heart Friends of the Light of Freedom,

I come to renew the ancient covenant, to surround you with the swaddling garment of my immortality, to enfold you in the spirals of my immortal awareness, to mesh my consciousness with your own.

My purpose is a many-faceted one. First and foremost, that which is on my heart is to prepare each and every one of you who have known me as Mark - who assisted me in my service to Life and who lended support to The Summit Lighthouse - for the ritual of the return known as the ascension in the light. For, having come so recently from the planes of Mater, being so aware of the stresses and strains attendant upon life in the decade of the seventies, I am in a unique position to assist you along the homeward way.

To those of you who have recently come into the fold of the ascended masters' teachings, who have heard the call of the Great White Brotherhood and who have responded to the flame of the Mother, I say: Greetings in the name of the risen Christ! Be thou made whole. Welcome to our hearth and home! - to the Retreat of the Resurrection Spiral in Colorado Springs, to the Motherhouse in Santa Barbara, to the ascended masters' university. And, above all, welcome to the teachings of the ascended masters that have been preserved for you through our mission. These will be released to you in the coming months in heightened measure as the messenger and the devoted staff move with the legions of Hercules and of the God Mercury to translate the spoken Word to the printed page for the victory of the light in the hearts of lightbearers the world around.

The Darjeeling Council of the Great White Brotherhood has asked me to prepare a series of Pearls of Wisdom for your edification and for the preparation and admonishment of your souls. For hierarchy is concerned that the remnant of the sons and daughters of God upon the planet be energized with the new currents of the Aquarian cycle and of the golden age - that here and there across the planetary home, clusters of lightbearers gather for the intensification of the spirals of victory in these final hours of testing, of tribulation, and yes, of temptation.

We are determined by the grace of God to activate the consciousness of the Divine Feminine upon earth in individuals, in organizations, and in the most unexpected groups and societies. As you, then, respond to the quickening fires of the World Mother, you will also intensify the action of my flame, my being and consciousness, right within your very midst. Even now I am merging the attainment of my Christ consciousness with your own beloved Holy Christ Self, that my consciousness, reinforcing that of your own Higher Mind, might provide the bridge whereby this mortal might put on immortality,

this corruptible might put on incorruption.¹

The translation of the soul from the planes of Mater to the planes of Spirit is accompanied by a liberating force, a solar light that eclipses all darkness - melting the elements of the subconscious with a fervent heat,² repolarizing the very atoms and molecules of being to the divine blueprint that is that perfection of the soul which is the true nature of being itself.

“There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.”³ There are many paths, many teachers and the proverbial guru who set themselves up in the midst of followers who earnestly seek the divine Light. In some cases, these are the instruments of hierarchy preparing segments of the population to receive the greater effulgence of the Mother flame. In other cases, these self-styled teachers along the way provide detours and often capture their listeners in a cul-de-sac of consciousness where they remain, alas, sometimes for several incarnations.

I am determined, hierarchy is determined, by the grace of the Holy Spirit to so imbue those representatives of our holy cause who are coming forth from the ascended masters' university and from among the student body in the field with such light and purity and radiance so as to create a forcefield in the world that is a magnet for truth and for the wholeness of that truth which shall indeed make all mankind free.⁴ A partial truth is as dangerous as error itself. For it is the partial truths that beset orthodoxy in its many forms in East and West that effectively seal the earnest yet unenlightened seeker from the enlightenment of the Buddhist consciousness.

I come, then, to prepare the way for the universal acceptance of the offering of the Cosmic Christ in this age. I come to prepare each of my readers with increasing increments of light with each release set forth herewith as a testimony of my witness to the truth in all ages. I come to make you sun centers - to increase the decibels of consciousness to a new dimension of cosmic awareness. And when the energies within heart and soul and mind blend for the release of the balanced action of the threefold flame, then you will see the explosion of light that occurs through the merging of the fires of Alpha and Omega right within you - right within your being, consciousness, and world.

By that explosion of the sacred fire, you will see the multiplication of the Lord's body, of the loaves and fishes that shall be for the feeding of the five thousand.⁵ You will see how your consecration, your unswerving allegiance to Principle, will make of you a sun center with radiating light going forth to contact hundreds, thousands, and eventually millions who yearn to see the light of the new day but who, because of karmic ties and a dense stratification of consciousness, must await your own self-mastery ere they can move upward in the climb to summit heights.

Do you see, precious hearts, that hierarchy is a chain of being? Hierarchy represents the highest and the lowest on the evolutionary chain. Somewhere along this chain of being is the link of your identity - your identity that is hid with Christ in God.⁶ This link in the chain of being makes you responsible for your actions. First, to Almighty God in the center of being, whose consciousness is also anchored in the center of every link in the chain. Second, you are responsible to the individual identity who occupies that place in hierarchy just above your own. And third, you are responsible to the individual who occupies the position just below your own.

To the one above you, you owe unswerving allegiance and a determination to defend the Christ principle at all costs. This one who is next in line in hierarchy above you may be your teacher in the plane of Mater, an unascended hierarch and member of the Great White Brotherhood - or it may be your Guru, an ascended master, the chohan of one of the seven rays. The identity immediately beneath you in this chain of being is the initiate on the path who is following in your footsteps, who

¹1 Cor. 15:53.

²2 Pet. 3:10, 12.

³Prov. 16:25.

⁴John 8:32.

⁵Matt. 14:15-21.

⁶Col. 3:3.

receives the momentum of victory each time you pass an initiation and who is also overcome by your failure each time you miss an opportunity to express the wholeness of the Christ.

You are likewise responsible to all beings on the scale of God's consciousness beneath you in the long line of evolution. And, of course, you are responsible to all those who have preceded you - to keep the flame, to carry the torch of Life, and to pass on those frequencies of higher octaves to beings dwelling in lower octaves of evolution.

As you rise in self-mastery with greater attainment, greater ability to focus the light of God-control, God-harmony, and God-reality, you are rewarded with energy-increments of God-power until you become a veritable sun center. And you know, one of the most important properties of the sun center is the central sun magnet - a forcefield in the white-fire core that magnetizes light for and on behalf of lifewaves and demagnetizes any focus or forcefield of all energies less than Light's perfection.

We come, then, to the place where the ascended masters of the Great White Brotherhood who comprise hierarchy in the realm of Spirit desire to mesh their consciousness in greater measure with unascended initiates of that brotherhood who desire to be representatives for and on behalf of the Light to a world waiting for the Second Coming of the Christ. In order to implement that manifestation, the Christ mind must be elevated in increasing numbers of devotees across the planetary home. For the day must shortly come to pass when mankind's teachers shall not "be removed into a corner anymore" but all shall see their teachers face to face.⁷

The beginning of the appearance of the ascended masters as it has been foretold to you, which will commence with the appearance of Mother Mary in the West, must come about first through the power of the spoken and the written Word, and then through the consciousness of the ascended masters merging with their unascended disciples. Your daily recitation of the rosary is a sacred ritual whereby the spirals of the Mother ray merge with your being and you walk the earth as Her representative. As you put on, for example, the robe of Maitreya, the mantle of his consciousness and his attainment, you become the living, breathing awareness of the Cosmic Christ in manifestation. As you are able to maintain that attunement for greater periods in time and space, by your consecration you will be found as the forerunner, preparing the way for that day when the Cosmic Christ will step through the veil - giving first to the few and then to the many the interpretation of Scripture, the mysteries of the law, and the unfoldment of that wisdom which comes forth from the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood.

As you prepare to receive the releases of the ascended masters which will be forthcoming in the Pearls of Wisdom, I ask you with the full fervor of my being to concentrate your energies in the giving of decrees and invocations to the flame of the solar light - to purity, to freedom, and to the will of God. In the words of Paul I say: "What? Know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."⁸

In the memory of our origin in immortal spheres, I embrace you with the love of my heart.

Lanello

⁷Isa. 30:20.

⁸1 Cor. 6:19-20.

Chapter 21

Beloved Lanello - May 26, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 21 - Beloved Lanello - May 26, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

II

Heart Flames Dedicated to the Balance of Love, Wisdom, and Power,

When the Apostle Paul declared your body to be the temple of the Holy Ghost,¹ he also saw that the day would come when many among mankind would be raised up to be the instruments of the Paraclete,² quickened to deliver to the age a mandate of the glory of God incarnate. The age which he foresaw is upon us. And the time of the appearing of the Holy Ghost in man and in woman draws nigh.

As John the Baptist went forth to prepare the way for the coming of the Christ in Jesus, so I come to you in this hour in the power of the spoken Word to prepare the way for the coming of the Christ into full, balanced manifestation within you. The balance of which I speak is the balance of the threefold flame, which is the spark of your Divinity that burns upon the altar of the heart.

This spark that is the threefold action of the love, wisdom, and power of the Father/Mother God is the sacred fire that burns on the altar of the temple of the Holy Ghost. It is the fire of Life which you must keep as a Keeper of the Flame. And when that fire is adored as the very living Presence of God himself, then and only then does your body become the actual dwelling place of the Holy Ghost.

In this the second week of our instruction on the putting on of the garment of the Lord, we concentrate upon the need for the students to prepare the body temple for the coming of the Holy Spirit. And we show you how you can present yourself a living sacrifice³ on the altar of the Lord.

The threefold flame is the core of your identity. And around that core, the Father/Mother God has coalesced the energies which provide for your self-conscious awareness of God as Spirit and of soul as your living potential to become the fullness of God in manifestation.⁴ Jesus and others who have walked the homeward path have become the fullness of the Christ in outer manifestation by balancing the energies of the threefold flame within the heart.

In the beginning when you were created in the plane of Spirit, this flame was a Trinity of God's consciousness. But after the descent into form and the subsequent fall from levels of perfection

¹1 Cor. 6:19.

²From the Greek, meaning "comforter"; a name traditionally ascribed to the Holy Spirit.

³Rom. 12:1.

⁴For a definition of Spirit and soul, see pp. 5-6 of CLIMB THE HIGHEST MOUNTAIN by Mark and Elizabeth Prophet, published by the Summit Lighthouse.

through misuse and the misapplication of the gift of free will, the aspects of the threefold flame no longer manifested in balance. With the loss of the balance of love, wisdom, and power came the loss of the Christ consciousness, which then receded to the level of mediator, acting as a go-between between the imperfection of the outer evolving consciousness and the perfection of the great inner God Self.

The four lower bodies of mankind no longer mirrored the fullness of Christ-love, Christ-wisdom, and Christ-power. And man forgot that his outer consciousness was but the instrument of the inner fire and the inner equation that was and is the threefold flame. Thus the spark of Life that kept the flow of Life moving in the temple foursquare, while unbalanced in its manifestation in the world of material form, had a counterpart in the Holy Christ Self - the real identity of man and woman. Within the heart of the Holy Christ Self, there remained the perfect outpicturing of the threefold flame as it was intended to one day come forth into manifestation in the body temple.

Now, as we look to make of the devotees of the sacred fire among mankind instruments for the stepping through the veil of members of hierarchy, we must turn our attention to the giving of that needed instruction which can assist every soul to draw forth from the Holy Christ Self the balancing action of the threefold flame that will magnetize, even in the plane of Matter, the perfection of the Sacred Trinity.

Therefore, in the seven-day period in which you study this Pearl of Wisdom and apply its teaching, which comes to you at the behest of the Darjeeling Council, will you not meditate in equal measure upon the flame of love in the giving of self without reserve, upon the flame of wisdom in the application of the mind to the higher teaching of the law, and upon the flame of power through obedience to the covenants of our Maker? And I ask that you make invocations to the Lords of Karma that there might be revealed to you those impediments which remain in your outer personality at subconscious as well as conscious levels which prevent the flow of a threefold flame in balanced action in your world.

When these conditions are revealed to you, you ought to follow the sacred ritual of writing them down in your own handwriting and then submitting them to Almighty God in the rite of true sacrifice whereby the supplicant places upon the altar of the sacred fire every aspect of himself which is unreal, hence unworthy of being perpetuated in the flame of Life. This is that true sacrifice which must be practiced if the redemption of the Holy Ghost is to come upon the devotees in this age.

There is great significance in ritual. And the ritual of consigning to the flame those conditions of consciousness which are made known to the aspirant by the Higher Mind is one important means of stripping the outer self of its illusions. This ritual leads to greater awareness of the True Self and enables the disciple to narrow the gap that presently exists between the outer evolving consciousness that is in the state of becoming the Christ and the full-orbed presence of that Christed One.

As this gap is narrowed through invocation and application to the sacred fire and through service to one's fellowman, the goal of oneness with Reality is approached and the possibility, ever present, of ultimate victory is more clearly at hand. Our goal, then, in this series of Pearls of Wisdom is to draw the outer consciousness into greater alignment with the soul and the Christ Self, that man and woman in this age might walk the earth in the full, breathing awareness of the vitality of being sons and daughters of God in the highest sense - joint heirs⁵ of the Christ consciousness here and now!

Now, I recommend for your study in conjunction with this dispensation a Trilogy on the Threefold Flame of Life written by my illustrious teacher and friend the ascended master Saint Germain. For indeed the key to self-mastery is the glorious fulfillment of light's Trinity - as above, so below. For the glory of the sun and of the moon and of the stars of which Saint Paul speaks⁶ is this glory of the spark of Life, that precious seedling God has sown throughout the vastness of the Cosmic Egg as a

⁵Rom. 8:17.

⁶1 Cor. 15:41.

focal point for the spiraling of Divinity into manifestation in form in the body of the Mother.

Paul speaks of celestial bodies and bodies terrestrial and the glory of the celestial as one and the glory of the terrestrial as another.⁷ So it is that there is a translation of energy: the same energy which manifests as Father in the plane of Spirit coalesces as Mother in the plane of Matter. And yet the glory and the radiance of this energy manifests according to the frequency of God's consciousness appearing as Life in these several dimensions of being. The translation of the energies of Spirit to form - the womb of Mater with its manifold dimensions of time and space and levels of consciousness occupying this hallowed space you call your native universe - is but the accord of the Father/Mother God to provide opportunity for evolution for billions of lifestreams. These streams of life are the individual identities which emanate from the Sun Source center of being, created by God to expand self-awareness of the Divine One.

All of life is God. All of being is God. All of consciousness is God. We come to understand him in his many facets as we understand the law of the translation of energy whereby God can identify himself as inert matter, as flaming flame of the one Life, as elemental, angelic being, cosmic hierarchy, even as he is the essence of the planes of fire, air, water, and earth in the body of the Mother.

There is, then, a translation of energy from Spirit to Matter, even as you observe in the passing of loved ones the translation of material energies to the plane of spiritual being. Moving on the scale of the dimensions of Matter, mankind enter physical existence and depart therefrom - all the while yet remaining in the plane of Matter until evolution and self-mastery are complete, until that hour and that moment when there is the quickening of being for the final translation of the body of the Mother which merges with and becomes the Spirit of the Father. This final translation is the return of the soul to the plane of Spirit in the ritual of the ascension.

We come to intensify. We come to magnify hearts yearning to be free - hearts yearning to prove the consciousness of God here in this body, to fire this body and be fired by the energies of the Holy Ghost, then to be made a permanent atom in the being of God and to return to those octaves where there is limitless opportunity for expansion in the timeless/spaceless dimensions of Spirit.

"He must increase, but I must decrease"⁸ - the words of John the Baptist referring to the tender regard in which he held the Master Jesus. As mankind behold the creation and query within themselves as to the purposes of that creation, they must understand that it is the fire of the heart that must be increased in the plane of Matter, and sin and the sense of sin in the separation of the outer self from the Source which must be decreased. In direct proportion to the increase of the measure of the flame of Spirit that is anchored in the form will be the progress and the initiation of the disciple on the Path. The threefold flame of Life vibrates at the level of Spirit. It is the focal point of God as Spirit in manifestation in man, whose soul in the present hour yet occupies a point of contact in time and space that is for the realization of God as Mother.

To make you one with us in all planes of being is the goal of our communication. And our love for evolving humanity is so great that if it were possible, we would lay down our very life for the salvation of all. "Whosoever seeks to save his life shall lose it, and whosoever loses his life for my sake shall find it again."⁹ Thus we seek to enhance the life of God. Losing ourselves in service to untold billions, we find that as we nourish the fires of Divinity here below, so our life as God individualized in Spirit is increased here above.

As you hold the contact for hierarchy upon earth, we increase that contact in heaven. And all of the evolutions of God - as above, so below - move forward in the cosmic spiral of a destiny that was preordained from the beginning. A destiny that is the freedom of the sons and daughters of God to choose to be the manifold expression of the threefold flame of Life.

⁷1 Cor. 15:40.

⁸John 3:30.

⁹Luke 17:33.

I AM yours for the salvation of a planet and her people,

Lanello

Chapter 22

Beloved Lanello - June 2, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 22 - Beloved Lanello - June 2, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

III

To the Fearless Who Stand Ready to Challenge the Last Enemy,

There comes a time in the life of every initiate when he must face the temptation to believe that death is real. In the words of Paul, "The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death."¹ And you have read the words of Serapis Bey, his admonishment to resist death as the personification of the energy veil called evil as well as the impersonal force that would feign to deprive every man and woman of the inheritance of immortality - the gift of God to his creation.

Somehow, somewhere, through habit and indoctrination, mankind have accepted the concept that the laying down of the physical body, the cessation of life and consciousness and heartbeat in the material form, is the definition of death. This definition is neither scriptural nor is it founded in cosmic law. As we, then, intensify our effort to merge our consciousness with your own, we can do aught but challenge the record, the memory, and the consciousness of death that lurks as the enemy within the camp at subconscious levels of humanity's awareness.

It should be remembered that at the hour of the crucifixion of our Lord, it is recorded not that he died but that he "gave up the ghost."² This wording is a more appropriate explanation of what occurs at the hour of transition. We define transition as that moment when the soul takes its leave of the physical envelope and makes the transition to the habitation of the etheric body, sometimes called the etheric envelope. This forcefield of electronic energy vibrates at a level of consciousness just below the ascended master octaves of perfection.

It is in the etheric plane that the soul (the individual evolving identity) remains between its incarnations, which continue so long as it is required to evolve in time and space in the planes of Mater. The 'giving up of the ghost' marks the hour when the breath of the Holy Spirit takes its leave of this mortal coil,³ this physical forcefield provided by God for a certain cycle of opportunity to prove self-mastery in the physical plane and dimension.

If this is not death, then what is death? As Paul said, "It is appointed unto men once to die." What is this death that all must experience once, "and after this the judgment"?⁴ And if living be Christ, as the apostle proclaimed, and dying be gain,⁵ then why should this death be resisted as the

¹1 Cor. 15:26.

²Mark 15:39.

³William Shakespeare, HAMLET, act 3, sc. 1, line 67.

⁴Heb. 9:27.

⁵Phil. 1:21.

last enemy? Clearly there is a death which must be welcomed as the edict of the Lord and a death which must be overcome - and this, too, is his edict. Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord.⁶

That which is real, that which is born of God, created in the image and likeness of the flame of Life itself,⁷ cannot die. For the laws of disintegration and death do not apply to that perfect creation which God hath made. Only that which is unreal can die. And in this context we define death as the cessation of being. Neither God nor his creation - his offspring, the Christ - can die. But the creation of unreality, of darkness and sin, of the Liar and the lie,⁸ is doomed to death from the moment of its inception. For the flame of Life abides not in that creation, and therefore it contains not the momentum of self-perpetuation which only the Seed of God can contain.

Paul says, "Know ye not that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death?"⁹ Baptism is the infiring of the soul, the form, and the consciousness with a greater measure of Christ-awareness. It is a sacred ritual, a sacrament of the true Church Universal and Triumphant. If, then, we are to come forward to be baptized in Jesus Christ, we must know the meaning of being baptized unto his death.

The death of which Paul speaks is the death of the form of Jesus - the manifestation of the Christ. As the Christ in Jesus laid down that form, it was for a high and holy purpose, that purpose being the death of sin on a planetary scale. Jesus himself was without blemish and without spot¹⁰ - without negative karma, without any residue of sin from any previous incarnation. Therefore, the laying down of his body temple in that supreme sacrifice was for the balancing of a certain momentum of world sin by the action of the light that coalesced in his body temple and made him not only the living, breathing awareness of the Christ but also the very living presence of the Holy Spirit. His temple was the habitation of the Most High God.

When he made himself the sacrificial lamb¹¹ and allowed himself to be crucified, it was that a greater concentration of cosmic energies might be reinforced in the body of the planet and in the bodies of all who would ever evolve upon this planetary home. By the ritual of the crucifixion, he increased the action of the light whereby all who would follow him in the regeneration could obtain the greater glory of the resurrection from the dead. And this resurrection from the dead is from the dead consciousness of sin, of separation from God, of existence outside the orb of Reality. "Therefore," said Paul, "we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of Life."¹²

As we merge our consciousness and being with that of Jesus the Christ, we put on the garment of the Lord's consciousness and of his experience in the planes of Mater. And by the grace of God, we are permitted to experience those initiations which he went through for the sake of our own soul's reunion with the flame of God. "For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection: knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. For he that is dead is freed from sin."¹³

Now we come to the plane of the enlightenment of the Buddha. Now we see that that which is destroyed in the baptism of the Holy Ghost and the fire¹⁴ is the body of sin. Is there anything inherently evil in the physical body of man, of woman, that God has fashioned as the temple of the

⁶Isa. 1:18.

⁷Gen. 1:26.

⁸John 8:44.

⁹Rom. 6:3.

¹⁰1 Pet. 1:19.

¹¹John 1:29.

¹²Rom. 6:4.

¹³Rom. 6:5-7.

¹⁴Matt. 3:11.

Holy Spirit? Is the flesh of itself wicked, that it must be condemned to death?

Neither the flesh, nor the stone, nor the twig that is bent can be considered as inherently evil. That which is evil is the consciousness which elects by free will to ensoul darkness, to spawn an energy veil that inhibits life, truth, love, freedom, and all that is sacred and whole. Thus the body of sin that is destroyed is not the flesh form but it is a conglomerate mass of misqualified energy that has been called the dweller on the threshold and the electronic belt and which consists of the machinations and the evil misrepresentations of Life spawned by that which is known as the carnal mind.¹⁵

“For he that is dead is freed from sin.” This teaching of Paul can be understood only in the light of our definition of death as the cessation of all that is unreal - including sin and the sinful consciousness. For we know that the cessation of life in the physical form does not necessarily free the soul from sin. For it is written of those who pass from this plane to the next, “He that is filthy, let him be filthy still.”¹⁶ We know that the freedom from sin does not come until every jot and tittle of the law is fulfilled.¹⁷ Therefore, the death of which Paul speaks is the death of the sinful consciousness that is consumed by the sacred fire in the hour of the judgment, the hour of the return of all energies of darkness and light, the hour of the reckoning of the balance of those energies that is made for and on behalf of the soul by the Christ Self in conjunction with the Lords of Karma.

Christ is not dead. He is alive forevermore! As Jesus was the perfect incarnation of that Christ, as his outer consciousness, the man Jesus, merged so completely with the inner consciousness, with the Christ - so the only death that could be ascribed to him in the ritual of the crucifixion was the death of humanity’s awareness of sin. This he took upon himself that we might have a renewed opportunity to claim Life and to disclaim the lies of the wicked who would have us believe that our true identity that is hid with Christ in God¹⁸ could or would succumb to the laws of dissolution and decay.

“Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him: knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.”¹⁹ Here we see the explanation of that statement “It is given to men once to die.” Once sin and the sinful sense have given way to the fires of the resurrection, there is no more death or dying, neither indeed can be. For the identity of the soul is merged with the Christ, and it is sealed in immortality. “For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.”²⁰

Take heed, then, O fellow servants of the Most High God dwelling in the planes of Mater, that you do not succumb to the consciousness of the wicked who know that their time is short and who, when they pass from the screen of life and must stand trial at the Court of the Sacred Fire, know that they indeed will pass through the second death, which is the death of the soul.²¹ For these who have wedded their consciousness to carnality for thousands of years and hundreds of incarnations, there is no hope for a life everlasting. To them death is final. And they mourn when one of their members passes from the screen of life, for they know that this truly is the end of opportunity and of an identity that was bestowed in the beginning as an opportunity to expand God’s awareness of himself in the planes of Mater.

As Ramakrishna spoke to Sarada Devi from beyond the grave and told her, “Here I am - where did you think I’d gone to? I’ve only passed from one room into another,”²² so I say to you in the

¹⁵Rom. 8:7.

¹⁶Rev. 22:11.

¹⁷Matt. 5:18.

¹⁸Col. 3:3.

¹⁹Rom. 6:8-9.

²⁰Rom. 6:10-11.

²¹Rev. 2:11; 20:6, 14; 21:8.

²²Christopher Isherwood, RAMAKRISHNA AND HIS DISCIPLES (London: Methuen & Co., 1965), p. 315.

words of Jesus: “In my Father’s house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you . . . that where I AM, there ye may be also.”²³ In the kingdoms of our Lord and his Christ, there is infinite opportunity for the expansion of identity and consciousness that is given to those who have proven in time and space that they will elect to do the will of the Father/Mother God. And as cycle’s door remains ajar, so you will find that each door leads to another room, another plane and dimension where life unfolds life and self realizes more of Self as the flaming identity of God’s being.

There is no death for the sons and daughters of God but only eternal victories beyond victories! The death, then, that must be overcome as the last enemy, the death that must be resisted to the finish, is the temptation to surrender the material form and consciousness before the soul has fulfilled its destiny in and through that form and consciousness.

Therefore, do not welcome this death which is transition but tarry ye in Jerusalem until I come.²⁴ Tarry you in the plane of Mater until the Christ appears in the full effulgence of the glory of the Second Coming - right within your mind and heart and soul! Do not accept the lie that you must die in order to be free of sin but affirm rather the death of the sinful consciousness here and now and the perpetuation of life in this octave as a mandate of “Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven.”²⁵

I AM for you and with you the victory of immortal fires within every atom and cell of your being,

Lanello

²³John 14:2, 3.

²⁴Luke 24:49.

²⁵Luke 11:2.

Chapter 23

Beloved Lanello - June 9, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 23 - Beloved Lanello - June 9, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

IV

My Beloved in Christ,

May I extol to you the virtues of seeking to know Him, to love Him, and to be known and loved of Him. The Christ is the Mediator - alternating the currents of Spirit and the currents of Mater, weaving the dimensions of God's consciousness as fiery threads of Christic light form the deathless solar body of every soul whom God hath made. The eternal link to hierarchy is this Christ, this Second Person of the Trinity, that focuses the androgynous nature of God and the potential of God-being for every man, every woman, every child.

"Draw nigh to me, and I will draw nigh to you"¹ is the eternal promise of the I AM Presence. The Christ is the only means whereby man and woman can draw nigh to the Father/Mother God, whereby the soul can put on the garment of the Lord and merge the spirals of identity until the mortal coil² is replaced by the immortal coil in the alchemical fires of truth ever shining, ever available in the very center of Selfhood.

Now I would approach those the world around who are also of this fold, who must also come to the feet of our Lord, and who need the shepherding of their own hallowed Christ Self. Let not the term "Christ" be a stumbling block to your evolution. Understand that this word has been misused in its application to only one son of God when it should have been the acknowledged birthright of every son and daughter in all ages. For did not this Christ declare through Jesus, "Before Abraham was, I AM"?³ Once and for all, let us establish to Jew and Gentile, Arab and African, Asian and Caucasian that the Christ is the Light which lighteth every man that cometh into the world⁴ - that the Christ is the potential whereby the soul dwelling in the planes of Mater might realize eternal Godhood in the planes of Spirit.

Those who shun the Christ because they cannot swallow the doctrine and the dogma of a false theology which proclaims only one son as having the opportunity to realize the Christ consciousness must cease from this resistance to truth. To reject the Messiah in Jesus is to reject the potential for everlasting life within oneself and one's offspring. Those who deny the Christ in Jesus cut off the lifeline of God in themselves. For to deny the Christ Self of any man or woman is to deny that flaming potential within the crucible of one's being.

¹James 4:8.

²William Shakespeare, HAMLET, act 3, sc. 1, line 67.

³John 8:58.

⁴John 1:9.

And therefore, to deny that Christ is certain death. For no individuality can have the permanence of Reality outside the consciousness of the Christ. This is the law of the polarity of the cosmos, of the spirals of Alpha and Omega, and of the cross that depicts the merging of Spirit and Mater at the nexus, which represents the awareness of being as the Christ in self and in all. This is why that statement is made that “at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.”⁵

In every age, the Lord God has sent forth his representatives to show forth the effulgence of the Logos in Christed beings - “male and female created he them.”⁶ If those among mankind for whom the example is given fail to acknowledge that Christ as the Mediator in the avatar that is sent, then their own opportunity for the realization of the Christ is cut off. This is the law, and it cannot be broken. Therefore, it is not the man or the outer person that we worship, for this would be idolatry. But to fail to acknowledge the Christ incarnate as the avatar of the age - this is indeed blasphemy and the sin against the Holy Spirit which cannot be forgiven until it is forsaken.⁷

In this hour at the conclusion of the twentieth century, all mankind are given the opportunity to return to the feet of the Godhead through that blessed Mediator, the Holy Christ Self. If you will begin to acknowledge the Christ in those who have set forth the example in this age and in all past ages - in Abraham and Isaac, in Elijah and Elisha, in Enos and Enoch, in the prophets and kings of Israel, in yourself and in the members of your family - you will soon come to know, by the activation of the energies of that veritable divine flow, that Christ lived also in Jesus, in Mary, in Joseph, and in the emissaries of the Great White Brotherhood who have appeared down through the centuries in every race, in every nation. Therefore let none deny, let all confess that the Christ is Lord, is priest and prophet, king and queen who reigns supreme in every incarnation of God!

It is not necessary to bind yourselves to any religious creed, to any organization, in order to have the blessing and the proximity of the Christ mind. Here and now, you who read my words can be converted through the true doctrine and the tenets of the Great White Brotherhood that are the foundation of the Church Universal and Triumphant. This church shall be the ultimate manifestation of the light of the City Foursquare⁸ upon this planet in this age and in all ages to come. And you who read my words and understand this concept for the first time, who would come into the fold of hierarchy, consider yourselves a part of the body of God and a part of the true church when, by your acceptance of the Christ, you can acknowledge that Light both in Jesus and in yourself.

The Darjeeling Council desires to see a great swelling of the people of Terra, a merging of hearts afire with this cosmic conception of souls who, having found their identity in God, are ready to take the ultimate stand in defense of the freedom of every man, woman, and child to likewise pursue and find that same identity in Christ. We who desire to intensify Reality within you can do so only through the Christ flame within the heart - only through that Mediator whose being manifests at once in heaven and on earth. Paul understood how the Christ is that essential element of being that translates the things in heaven, the things in earth, and the things under the earth. The Christ is the aspect of us all that simultaneously occupies all dimensions of God’s being in Father and in Mother, in Spirit and in Matter.

It is through Christ that I speak to you. My beloved on earth receives the impartations of my mind. In the merging, then, of our being, we are one in Christ, who is the fulcrum of our oneness. Let, then, that Christ be in you and claim thereby your oneness with hierarchy, your twin flame, your counterpart in heaven, and all of the evolutions of God on this and other worlds.

Do you not see, O precious hearts, how the fallen ones have attempted to deprive you of oneness

⁵Phil. 2:10-11.

⁶Gen. 1:27.

⁷Matt. 12:31-32.

⁸Rev. 21:16.

by denying the coming of the Messiah and by promising always a future hope, a future glory, and a future resurrection? But all these things can be yours here and now through the determined acceptance of the Light of being that is within you now - for whom you need not wait. For he has been waiting a long while to be received in your soul, in your heart, and in your mind.

Let the bells ring out! Let the joybells of the temples at etheric planes ring now the true message of salvation - that all mankind can be free in the resurrection and the resurgence of the realities of being! And let all that has opposed the Christ as antichrist,⁹ as the carnal mind,¹⁰ and as the complications of the fallen ones¹¹ be exposed as the deception of those who are unreal and whose claim to Reality is supported only by the credulity of the blind leaders and their followers.¹²

I stand upon Mount Horeb and I proclaim the Word of Moses: "I AM the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage."¹³ I proclaim the deliverance of the Israelites from the age-old deceptions of the carnal mind, of the Liar and his lie. By the name of the Lord I AM THAT I AM, which was revealed to Moses,¹⁴ I say, be free this day!

Yours for the victory of the Mediator,

Lanello

⁹1 John 2:18.

¹⁰Rom. 8:7.

¹¹Gen. 3:14-15; Isa. 14:12; Rev. 12:3-4, 9, 12-17.

¹²Matt. 15:14.

¹³Exod. 20:2.

¹⁴Exod. 3:14.

Chapter 24

Beloved Lanello - June 16, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 24 - Beloved Lanello - June 16, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

V

Part 1

Friends Who Love to Do His Will,

I am reminded of an experience which I had long ago in an incarnation little known by me prior to my ascension. It was in the Middle East where I was embodied in the Arab world as a shepherd keeping watch over the flocks charged to my care in what are now the Syrian foothills.

One night as I lay out in the open gazing at the stars, in contemplating the oneness of Life which I felt even then as a current that traversed the skies and then descended in an arc to be anchored in my heart - I heard the sound of horses and saw a group of foreigners approaching. My soul told me that they were not of the light. And there was a restlessness that swept across the sheep. We were aware at once of a foreboding of evil.

As the caravan of horses drew nigh, I sought to hide myself with the sheep - but to no avail. The men signaled me to draw nigh. The vibration of their evil consciousness intensified moment by moment. Was it my destiny to encounter this forcefield of blackness generated by the rebellion of laggard souls? Was it karma? Was it opportunity? Or both? In my shepherd's robe and with my crook, I walked toward them in moments that seemed an eternity. As I approached their band, I saw that they were robbers with a booty of stolen goods - horses, gold, jewels, and silks (I was to find out later).

One among them, the leader of the band, eyed me with a penetrating gaze. And then he spoke in my native tongue, "Shepherd boy, come hither." He said: "We are of your native village and we come from the highway of Damascus. We are being pursued by a rival band of outlaws and have need of a hiding place for our stolen goods. You must take them from us and hold them in a nearby cave until our return, for we must deal with this rival band and eliminate them as quickly as possible. If you do not perform as we have demanded, we will see to it that great harm comes to your family."

Terrified yet composed, I saw that I had no alternative but to consent for the moment to the demands of the brigands. I showed them a hiding place in an out-of-the-way cave. The goods were transported there. And they made their exit as quickly as they had come - leaving me to contemplate once again the riddle of existence. In my soul I knew that I must protect my family, yet I also knew that it was wrong to harbor evil or to give sanctuary to the evil ones. And I prayed to God as the Spirit of Nature, as the abiding presence of the Holy Spirit whom I knew not according to theology but according to the communication of my heart with the larger Heart of which I was a part.

Not six hours passed before the rival band of outlaws could be seen moving as a cloud of dust approaching nearer and nearer the place where I was tending sheep - a pass in the hills often used by travelers from the North. In my musings of the hours as I called upon the Lord in my quandary, the thought waves which came upon me as comfort from the mind of God echoed the statement found in sacred Scripture "Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord."¹ I was comforted with the sense of cosmic justice. There is a reason, I said to myself, why this has happened to me. It is a challenge and a chance to know more of Him. I will wait upon the Lord beside the flowing stream and learn his ways. I will not preempt the Lord, but I will allow him to perform his perfect work in me.

Thus as the second band of dark ones approached, I was in a frame of consciousness to extend welcome to them who would be instruments for the outpicturing of judgment and of balance, which I knew in my soul to be the law of the universe. It was thus that I sat meditating under a tree on that night so clearly lit by the moon's reflection of the solar orb. They stopped at my resting place, and their leader questioned me concerning the whereabouts of the previous outlaws. I said that I did not know if they had come through in the previous day, for I had not seen them. And after a pause beside the stream, they journeyed on down into the valley in the direction taken by the other band. And the last I saw of them, they disappeared around some boulders that lined the descending path.

Time passed - days, then weeks - and there was no word from either of them. I was no longer anxious, for my trust was in Him whose gentle radiance hung in the very air as the swaddling garment of an all-pervading Spirit reaching out to care for humanity and elemental life. I dwelled in the comfort flame in that life much in the same manner that the Maha Chohan, the Representative of the Holy Spirit, tarried in that flame in India, keeping the flame for untold millions as a shepherd on the hillsides. And as you know, Kahlil Gibran was also embodied as a shepherd boy in the Middle East. And thus God provides incarnations for the soul providing the simple way of nature, the joy of communion, and an absence of responsibility to the things of this world that makes for continuity of communication with other planes, with cosmic beings, and with the center of all Life - the very flame of God itself.

By and by there came to me news from the valley through the shepherds bringing their flocks to greener pastures for the summer. They talked of nothing but the battle of the bands of robbers who had a confrontation not many miles from my native village and who by their vengeance tore one another limb from limb until no man remained from among them to tell the story but only young boys playing in the rocks who hid at the sound of their furious fight and watched the battle to the end and then ran to tell the townsfolk. Once the dust had settled and people had begun to analyze in their way the events that had transpired, they concluded that the fight must have been over stolen goods. But all were perplexed, for no goods had been found.

I listened and I smiled. And I bade the shepherds on their way. And when even came, I prayed to my God: "O Lord, these goods are not mine, but thine. They have come forth out of this universe, out of this flaming Presence which I know to be yourself. I reclaim them for thee. And yet I would return them to those merchants who lost them at the hand of the robbers. Yet how can I, a poor shepherd, leave my flocks to go in search of whom I know not? And then what am I to say? For whoever I ask will claim them for his own."

Again the ripples of joy that come from the source of Life inundated the shores of my being. And I felt the indwelling Presence and the "Peace, be still"² and the "All is well" consciousness. For the communication of God was to my heart a communication beyond words, even beyond the formulation of mental or verbal concepts. In my childlike acceptance of the Creator and myself as one of his creatures, humble yet aware of a cosmic purpose being worked out in my life, I knew that the Lord would deliver me from the burden of the stolen goods.

¹Deut. 32:35; Rom. 12:19.

²Mark 4:39.

One day I went to the cave to examine the contents in the cache - beautiful silks, spices, gold coins and golden jewelry, and precious stones that I had not seen before. I was aware from the vibration of the goods themselves that these would be precious in the markets of the world. But of what value were they to me who had all of God in health, in joy, in the service of Life which was my calling? And then I thought of the needs of my family and the children in the village and what all of this could provide for them to increase their opportunity to find that oneness with Life which I already knew.

In next week's Pearl, I shall continue the unfoldment of my story taken directly from the records of akasha.

Lanello

Chapter 25

Beloved Lanello - June 23, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 25 - Beloved Lanello - June 23, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

V

Part 2

Friends Who Love and Continue to Love to Do His Will,

Taking up again the spiral of my experience in the Middle East, I give you the conclusion of this most unusual episode of my lifestream.

The weeks passed into months, the months into the turning of the year. And Life continually revealed itself to me in nature. One day as I was tending the sheep, I saw a caravan approaching in the distance, which was not unusual for this time of year. For many merchants came through this country on the way to Damascus to sell their wares. As the company drew nigh, they stopped to refresh themselves at my camp. As I had a stew brewing on the fire, I invited them to partake of my humble fare. For to me, whether rich man, beggar, or thief - all came forth from the one God, hence all were brothers.

They accepted my hospitality. And as the meal progressed, they began to recount the tales of their many journeys. And then they spoke of having been accosted by a band of robbers many months before, of having been stripped of their goods and several members of their party murdered. I asked them to describe what had been stolen from them, and they went to great length to give me the details of the silks and jewels and gold that I knew only too well.

When I was convinced that these were indeed the ones who had lost the goods which I was holding in the cave, I invited them to come up with me to the hiding place. As we climbed the rocks, I unwound the tale of my adventure and I told them of the fate of the bands of robbers. When they saw their treasure intact before their very eyes, they could not believe it. How great their joy! How great their gratitude! They turned to me and they said: "O shepherd of the hills, your honesty is greater than any we have ever seen. If all men were like you, what a different life it would be - what a different world!"

Had they left with all that was theirs, I would have been grateful simply for the opportunity to balance Life's energies - to right a wrong that had been done. But they did not. They gave to me one third of all that was there, insisting that I take it for myself. But I said: "Alas, I am happy as a shepherd. I will see to it that conditions are improved for my people in the village. And we will dig a well and provide care for the needy and give assistance to the poor." They were astounded when they learned of my wishes and that I desired nothing for myself, so much so that they offered their help to implement a plan on behalf of my people.

I tell you this story - an episode in a lifetime, a lifetime among many - because of the record that was left in akasha there in the hillsides where these events transpired and of a flame of the Holy Spirit that was anchored there because love was born and kindled in the hearts of one and a few. Many centuries have gone by since those precious hours of my communion with God. But as I look down the years and see the events that have transpired since, I note with joy that all who have passed that way have also been kindled with love, with concern for their fellowman. And the events that have flowed from that beginning have turned the tide in many souls, in many hearts.

Some who come and are weary, others who are vicious and dark, as they approach the place where virtue is enshrined, find lofty thoughts, aspiration, and concern for humanity beginning to dawn upon the consciousness. They are refreshed in a spiritual way. And they do not leave that place without receiving in some measure the transforming energies which love does impart.

By putting on the garment of the Lord, by putting on his consciousness, his awareness of Life forms, and loving the many parts of the Whole as one, I was able to pave the way for others - perhaps to touch the hem of that garment, perhaps to be impressed with the jewellike virtues embroidered thereon. And in conclusion may I say that everyone who has ever passed that place has received something (even the most hardened) in some degree, however small, by the actions of those days - by the integration of my soul with the souls of total strangers who by rendering mutual service implanted the signet of Genesis "I AM my brother's keeper."³

I have recounted this to you that you might go and do likewise - that you might render service, knowing that every act that is selfless is a seed that is planted in the soul of a planet and that that seed will mature and wax strong and then blossom as a floral adornment for those who come after. This is the meaning of the blooming of Aaron's rod.⁴

When man and woman use the energies of the sacred fire - the rod of power that flows from the heart on the altar of the spine - in service and devotion to one another and to all mankind, they find the blossoming in their own world of the virtues which they have planted and watered and which God has increased.⁵ And all who pass in the way where you walk where you have left the record of selflessness will likewise be impelled to perpetuate that spiral which you have initiated. And, by and by, the reinforcement of virtue by successive acts multiplied by other acts builds a compelling momentum for love as the foundation of a new civilization, a new age, and a new hierarchy.

Life will not resist the flow toward the source of love. For all of life, great and small, in the very core of being desires to reunite with the flame of love. To put on the garment of the Lord, you must first divest yourself of resistance to this flow, to this love, and then demonstrate in small deeds as well as great ones that yours is a living faith - a faith of action that is realized word by word, deed by deed. Then you will see the hope of mankind gain new fervor because you have set the example. Then you will see how charity begets charity and how the community of the Holy Spirit is fashioned anew out of flame flowers that have become one in the thousand-petaled lotus of the Buddhic light.

I shall speak to you again of the foreverness of love.

Lanello

³Gen. 4:9.

⁴Num. 17:8.

⁵1 Cor. 3:6.

Chapter 26

Beloved Lanello - June 30, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 26 - Beloved Lanello - June 30, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

VI

Devotees of the Light of God,

Are you beflamed by the majesty of His will as I am? Are you seized with a passion that is the love of God? Does your heart burn in the anticipation of His presence and do you yearn to be filled with the wisdom of His law? If for you life is but an encounter with obstacles that heighten the homeward race and that fill you with anticipation just to see His face - then come with me as I extol the virtues of oneness and as I lay before you the knowledge of the law, the awareness of the bliss of love, and as I show you how to pursue wholeness, to defend oneness, and in being God how to remain undefiled, uncontaminated by the world.

The path of discipleship is a path that leads the soul gently from a consciousness of duality to the consciousness of unity, of oneness in the white-fire core of being. Successive stages of initiation of the unfoldment of the mind of God within the mind of man are for the putting off of the old man and the putting on of the new.¹ These are for the release of the veils of duality, of mortality, and their replacement with the garment of the Lord - the seamless garment² of grace and light's effulgence.

Day by day, the Lord leadeth the children of promise out of the land of bondage, across the desert - parting the turbulent sea, clearing the path to summit heights where the vision of the promised land is seen by the elect of God who have kept the vision of oneness. Those who perceive oneness have the right to conceive oneness and to bring it forth from out the white-fire core in the planes of Spirit into the planes of Mater.

Each step of the way, challenges arise. Each bend in the road is a mark of attainment that precipitates the precipice of challenge. In chaos and chimera, by the flame of wholeness, scattered energies are drawn into rods of power, erratic movements become dynamic momentums, and jagged emotions are geometrized as a cone of self-realization. Every phase of maya, every phantom of the mist is resolved, even as dissonant sound by the law of truth becomes the orchestration of celestial harmonics. By meditation upon the Christic light, by the converging of self-consciousness with God Self-consciousness, man and woman putting on the garment of the Lord become one in the spiral of our oneness.

When Jesus came into the country of the Gadarenes, he was met by one who came out of the tombs, a man with an unclean spirit who could not be bound - no, not with chains. Nor could he be

¹Eph. 4:22-24; Col. 3:9-10.

²John 19:23.

tamed but was found always night and day in the mountains and in the tombs, crying and cutting himself with stones. But when he saw Jesus from afar off, he ran and worshiped him.³

The record of Christ's healing of this one possessed of an unclean spirit is written clearly in akasha. It is the record of an illusion of duality, a manifestation that confounded all the people of that country and which still confounds the scientists and the doctors two thousand years after this healing that was brought about by the Spirit and in the power of the Lord.

The infestation of the sheaths of consciousness that surround the soul as a swaddling garment has occurred since the hour when man and woman rejected the wholeness of God and elected by the misuse of free will to separate themselves from the twin flames of sacred fire in the center of being. The sheaths of consciousness which surround the soul we call the four lower bodies. These are the vehicles of the soul's expression and expansion in the plane of Mater. They are the etheric or memory body, the mental body, the emotional or astral body, and the physical body.

Through these interpenetrating forcefields, the soul projects the energies of Spirit into manifestation in the world of Matter form. Here the soul gains experience in the manipulation of the laws governing time and space. Here the soul proves self-mastery by working the works of God in man. And thus he obeys the injunction of the Lord "Take dominion over the earth."⁴

Sacred vessels are these four bodies of man, of woman - yea, even the habitation of the Most High God.⁵ But when the vision of oneness descends to the level of relativity in Matter, engendering a sense of separation from the central flame of Life, then the door of consciousness is opened not to the Christ but to the dweller on the threshold and to the fallen ones - discarnates, demons, and entities who seek a dwelling place in the tabernacle of God that has become the tomb of the living dead. Now we see in the one who is marked by society as insane only the extreme manifestation of what those who are sane experience as the parallel manifestation of the Christ mind and the carnal mind side by side in the evolving soul-consciousness.

The insane are those who are not able to resolve patterns of duality and to live a normal life while tolerating that warring within the members of which Paul spoke.⁶ The insane are those who have been split in two - mind and heart, body and soul being utterly rent in twain by the manifestation simultaneously of that which is one with the Christ on the one hand and that which is aligned with evil and the devil on the other. Those who remain sane, then, are those who have the ability to tolerate within the four lower bodies at once the elements of the old man that is being put off and of the new man that is being put on.

There are times when those who are sane do pass through periods of insanity. These periods of emotional turmoil take place as the soul for a period of hours or days is unable to come to grips with the forces of light and darkness as these are embattled for the victory of the domain of consciousness. Likewise, there are periods when the so-called insane resolve the clashing and the clamoring of forces and are found to be passive if not wholly rational for indefinite periods.

The duality of this one with an unclean spirit is seen as his soul and his heart run to greet the Christ, the Saviour, and to worship him, acknowledging him as the source of salvation and of freedom from bondage while at the same time the unclean spirit dwelling within the recesses of the mental and emotional bodies cries out with a loud voice, saying: "What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the Most High God? I adjure thee by God that thou torment me not." The fiat of the Christ "Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit" is the commanding presence of the Word, of the Logos itself, by which the creation was framed.⁷

³Mark 5:1-20.

⁴Gen. 1:28.

⁵1 Cor. 3:16; 2 Cor. 6:16.

⁶Rom. 7:23.

⁷Heb. 11:3.

Jesus, being filled with the Holy Ghost and being imbued with the action of the law, must exact obedience from all that which comes in contact with his flame. Wherever he is, life must obey the law of cycles, atomic particles must come into alignment with true being, and that which is of the light must confirm the light while that which is of darkness must confirm darkness. And the definition of that which is Real and that which is unreal is clearly seen in the presence of the Christ as the action of the sacred Word - the sword that cleaves asunder the True Self from the not-self.

Aside from the compassionate Christ Presence which he exemplified, Jesus was the fullness of the expression of the law. The unclean spirit did not belong in the house of God. The unclean spirit was not in its proper place. By the law of harmony, by the law of the wholeness of Alpha and Omega in the very center of the heart flame of the Christ, energies must be resolved to their proper planes.

And thus Jesus asks, "What is thy name?" For by pronouncing the name (which is the key to the vibration, to the electronic forcefield, of the entity) Jesus will key the energies of the Holy Spirit to that frequency for the removal of that force, that disquieting factor which has no part with the architecture of the cosmic cube - the real identity of man. And he answered, saying, "My name is Legion: for we are many." And the unclean spirit besought Jesus that he would not send them away, that he would not send this legion of discarnates out of the country - the place of the familiar.

These discarnates, which scriptures record as being devils, besought Jesus, saying: "Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them," for there was nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding. Their request shows that in the presence of the Christ they also desired to return to that level of awareness, that vibration, kindred to their own on the astral plane. The swine consciousness was that to which in reality they were affinitized.

By the law of affinity of vibration, therefore, Jesus gave them leave. And they went out of the man and entered into the swine. And yet that phase of elemental life that retained God-awareness, even within the swine, refused to submit to the lower aspect of their nature which the unclean spirits personified. And thus their consciousness being split, the group soul of the swine preferred to reunite with the Spirit of God in nature than to remain in the presence of the discarnates. And so they ran violently down a steep place into the sea (they were about two thousand) and were choked in the sea.

Now and then in the history of the evolution of elemental life through the animal kingdom, there have been recorded incidences where elementals desiring to be released from the burden and the weight of an astral force that has overtaken the animal consciousness have sacrificed themselves in great numbers, thereby sharing in the sacrifice of Jesus the Christ on behalf of the balance of harmony in the planet and in all mankind.

This, then, is the teaching of the Brotherhood on the putting on of the garment of the Lord through a return to wholeness. I shall return in the next Pearl of Wisdom to the subject of wholeness and the reunification of man and woman in the flame of the One.

I AM shining in the brightness of immortal spheres.

I AM your

Lanello

Chapter 27

Beloved Lanello - July 7, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 27 - Beloved Lanello - July 7, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

VII

To Those Who Espouse the Flames of Alpha and Omega as the Father/Mother God,

“The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the Lord trieth the hearts.”¹

As we contemplate methods of self-realization through the reunification of man and woman in the flame of the One, let us consider now how nature is the backdrop for the return to wholeness that comes about as man and woman, representing the twin flames of the Paraclete, unite their energies in devotion to the common cause of the betterment of life on Terra.

The wholeness of God expressed in nature - released through flora and fauna, through the giant hills and snowy summits, the vastness of the plains and the tides of the sea - conveys to humanity the consciousness of God in all of its aspects. Standing upon the shore of life contemplating the mystery of oneness, man and woman bear witness to the planes of God’s consciousness in the fire of the sun, in the currents of the air caressing all life, and in the movement of the waters lapping the shore of Mother earth. Thus the four lower bodies of a planet are seen as dimensions of consciousness which may be penetrated at will by man and woman who seek to know God in the fusion of their heart flames and the merging of Alpha and Omega spirals for the victory of noble endeavor, their sacred labor - most cherished creation.

The sun reminds the soul of its ancient heritage in the white-fire core of being where twin flames were born and danced to the rhythm of the heartbeat of God. The sphere of golden-pink glow ray suspended in space holds the blueprint of cosmic destiny and the geometry of an origin far, far beyond the ken of mortal knowing. From the fiery ovoid in the heart of the Presence - the I AM THAT I AM - Life delivered unto life a polarity of consciousness: “male and female created he them.”² Thus the I AM Presence of twin flames, through the fission of the white-fire core, became a dual manifestation out of which twin souls descended to take dominion in the four planes of Mater.

The rays of the sun, the Life-giving essence of eternity, stir the ashes on the grate of consciousness, stir the memory of far-off worlds. And souls basking in the summer sunlight know that sometime, somewhere, all shall return to the fiery womb of creation and to the reunion of twin flames. Thus the fire body of man, of planets, and of stars is the etheric (or memory) sheath in which are etched in fiery crystal the memory and the design of other spheres of opportunity, other worlds of consciousness. Through self-mastery, the disciplines of the law, and the initiations of hierarchy, these designs can

¹Prov. 17:3.

²Gen. 1:27.

be precipitated in the plane of Mater for the victory of a flame called love.

In the plane of air, a transparency for fire, water, and earth - invisible like the wind that "bloweth where it listeth"³ - is seen the coming of the Holy Spirit as the completeness of Alpha and Omega spirals that in each holy child become the breath of Life. In air, every duality is resolved into oneness by the Father/Mother God. And thus it is the plane of the mind - of that Christ mind which was in Christ Jesus which is clear thinking, clear seeing, sound logic, and conceptual purity when unencumbered by the pollutants of the carnal mind. Just as the atmosphere is burdened by the smog of mankind's abuse of the sacred energies and resources of Life, so the mental belt is sundered by the profanity and the insanity of mortal pride. Yet here purely do the winds of the Holy Spirit create the transition from fire to water. Air is the medium wherein the flow of cosmic energy is seen in the precipitation of water to the earth below.

Thus it is that through the Mediator of the Christ mind, the fiery energies of the Father are transferred as a mighty flow that becomes the love of the Mother for the whole of creation. Thus into the plane of water, reflecting the desire body of the Father/Mother, there are transferred from higher planes of the Alpha-to-Omega consciousness the exalted feelings of God for the creation. And water as energy-in-motion in man and in woman is a conductor of the energies of Life and all of the ingredients that are necessary to the nourishment of the soul and its faculties. The minerals that nourish plant life are transferred by water. And the body temples of elementals and mankind are made up almost entirely of this Mother flow. The physical plane, the earth body and the earth earthy⁴ of Mother earth, is the detail of God's cosmic consciousness transferred to atoms and molecules, etching in Matter form all of the wondrous designs that originate in the white-fire core of the central sun.

Now as the symmetry of the fourfold consciousness of God is related to the evolving consciousness of man and woman, we perceive the law of integration whereby man is intended to personify the attributes of Father and Son as these relate to the planes of fire and air, and woman is intended to personify the attributes of Mother and Holy Spirit as these relate to the planes of water and earth. In this, the wholeness of the sphere of the Father/Mother God becomes twain for the purpose of evolution and for the realization of the Holy Spirit through twin souls who come forth out of the white-fire core of being.

In every particle of Matter, in every design of nature, there is seen the infinite beauty of this polarity of the positive and negative spirals of the Godhead. In the table of elements and precious metals and gems, in the endless varieties of plant life and all of the inventions of which mankind has conceived and which he has derived from the mind of God - there is to be seen the yin and the yang of the Divine Whole.

"The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the Lord trieth the hearts." So is gold the focus of Alpha energies and silver the repository of the frequencies of Omega. And the Lord Christ who trieth the hearts is the individual Christ Self who releases the energies of the Logos into the hearts of mankind to see whether they are able to retain the elements of grace, of virtue and nobility which enable man and woman to outpicture the Christ consciousness and the balanced threefold flame.

Now then, all that divides - all that seeks to tear down the glorious manifestation of the fourfold nature of God as his consciousness must manifest in man and in woman - is not of the light but of the darkness. The divide-and-conquer tactics of the Luciferians, the fallen ones, and their ploys are abroad in the land. And in this hour of the Dark Cycle⁵ of Gemini (which began April 23, 1974, and will continue until April 23, 1975) there is almost a relentless siege by the demons of the night to

³John 3:8.

⁴1 Cor. 15:47-48.

⁵The Dark Cycle of the return of mankind's karma began on April 23, 1969. It is a period when man's misqualified energy, held in abeyance for many centuries, is being released for balance in order that the Golden Age can come in.

discredit every noble endeavor, every family, hearth, and home, and even the individual by causing schism, the splitting of the personality, the dividing of loved ones through argumentation, dissension, envy, jealousy, and turbulent emotional energies.

Therefore, in my instruction which I am releasing in these Pearls of Wisdom on putting on the garment of the Lord, I cannot fail to admonish you to seek the flame of wholeness through the getting of the Holy Spirit. The pursuit of the Holy Spirit is for some Christian groups the all and end of existence. And with a love and a fervor that sometimes consume their entire beings, they wait upon the coming of the Lord as the indwelling presence of the Comforter. Those who are students of ascended master law need not feel that this pursuit is set aside alone for those who call themselves Christians. For you who have perceived the higher criticism of the law and the inner teachings of the Christ must also recognize that the coming into prominence in the Aquarian age of the Divine Mother necessitates the restoration of the precious energies of the Holy Ghost in mind and soul, in heart, and in body temple.

Each of the four planes of consciousness, each of the four lower bodies, must become the dwelling place of the Most High God. And many of you have reached a point in your application of the sacred fire and in your invocations where you can now call upon the name of the Lord as the I AM THAT I AM and give forth the command to Life that the kingdom of God come into manifestation, as above so below, right within your very being foursquare. The Call to the Fire Breath⁶ is a call to the Holy Spirit and should be given with persistence by those who would entertain not only angels unawares⁷ but the very living, personal presence of the Maha Chohan himself.

You have heard in the dictation of Saint Germain which concluded the third quarter at the ascended masters' university that the Maha Chohan, the Representative of the Holy Spirit, will be the master teacher for third-quarter students. This dispensation of the Karmic Board and the hierarchy is not without purpose, nor was it made without careful consideration. For in this age of a conquering of all - all darkness of the pit and the fierce energies of the Luciferians that try the souls of the elect - only the presence of the Holy Spirit, only the rushing of the mighty wind⁸ in the being and consciousness of man and woman, can counteract the rising tide of nefarious negation and the astral sea that is the perversion of the Mother flow.

I leave you to your personal communion with the Holy Spirit and the recitation of the mantra to the fire breath until next week when we shall take up several important techniques for the magnetization of the flow of oneness from the center of that being which is the Holy Spirit.

I remain dedicated to the victorious fulfillment of the Father/Mother God in your life.

Lanello

⁶Decree 1.01 in INVOCATIONS AND DECREES FOR KEEPERS OF THE FLAME, published by The Summit Lighthouse.

⁷Heb. 13:2.

⁸Acts 2:2.

Chapter 28

Beloved Lanello - July 14, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 28 - Beloved Lanello - July 14, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

VIII

Hearts Who Would Be Filled with the Fires of the Holy Spirit,

I come to you in the flaming presence of the Maha Chohan. For we are one in the release of the spoken Word presented to you herewith as a Pearl of Wisdom from our causal bodies. As the Mother has taught her children of the layers of the causal body and likened them unto the creation of the pearl by the oyster, layer upon layer, so I would place before you the awareness that your causal body itself can be increased as you magnify the Spirit of the Lord by the Christ flame within your heart. But first you must increase the corona of the flame of Life within your aura as you yourself employ the power of the spoken Word.

The flame of the Holy Spirit is a joyous flame, the soundless sound. It is the music of the spheres, the gentle rain, the foam that moves with the crest of the wave and mingles with the sand. The flame of the Holy Spirit is the fresh, cool air that comes from the mountains at eventide. The flame of the Holy Spirit is the love that burns within your heart when you meet a kindred soul along life's way and when you see the beauty of a child or a devotee kneeling in prayer. It is flame of Christ-illumination that fires the mind - that sparks creative thought and gives will to the imagination. The Holy Spirit is the presence of the Father adorned by the love of the Mother nourishing Life in the newborn child.

Now, to know that Spirit and to have that flame, there must abide within you a love for your fellowman that is beyond all human chicanery, all human involvement and the sense of struggle that makes mankind retreat to group identification and the labeling of friend and foe. A love that can endure all human commotion, betrayal, and bartering for friendships, vying for power, and even the competition of egos is a love that perforce is not of this world and yet can be drawn into this world, into the arena of action, to enfold life that is bereft of comfort and even of contact with the Presence on high. The exercise of love is the requirement of the hour. For love must have strong sinews, a straight spine, alertness of mind that comes with the flow of energy from the Presence of God to the heart of man and through the four lower bodies.

Just as the talent that is unused is lost and the skills of the physical and mental bodies deteriorate without exercise, so love itself must be applied daily. You need not wait for the bubbling fountain of love to overflow within your heart to express your love for God in manifestation. For the love that flows with spontaneity is the love that has been generated through habit - through habitually giving forth praise, honor, and gratitude to the Lord. Thus by priming the pump of the fount of love, you can be ready with that balm of Gilead on a moment's notice to soothe a weary heart, a tired body, or a soul in torment.

Love needs to be generated and regenerated. The more you send forth, the more you receive until your aura, as a giant egg, can increase in the brilliance and intensity of the pink fires of sunset and the warmth of hearth and home. Love is the angel songs at twilight as the angels of the Maha Chohan make their daily spiral around the planet, assisting all to transfer the energies of the day into the hour of devotion to the Father/Mother God.

You can endow action, thought, word, and deed with an overlay of pink flame that will soften the authority of the will and temper the intensity of the mercurial mind. When you lead with love rather than with sarcasm or resentment, when you give with love rather than with conniving and conceit, when you receive with love rather than with hypocrisy, deceit, or disdain - you endow material substance, atoms and molecules, and all in the family of God with a tangible radiance of love that does not fail to multiply and to gather momentum. You know that it is the practice of many of the students to qualify money with the fires of purification and the cosmic honor flame. I say, let the coin of the realm be wrapped in love as you pay your bills and give to those who serve you that which is due the laborer who is worthy of his hire.¹

As you practice the presence of love, you will find that the Christ of you, your own Real Self, will draw nearer and dearer to your heart. For it is love in balance with wisdom and power that enabled Jesus to become the Christ and to be accorded the appellation: Jesus, the Christ. Love draws the light of Father and Son into balance. And love engenders a desire for greater and greater purity, even as it makes plain the necessity for personal sacrifice. For to feel love is to desire to be that love. And to be that love is to continually transcend the former state until heaven is realized on earth and your aura, an expanding egg of cosmic consciousness, merges with the aura of the Christ and magnetizes so much more of your causal body into manifestation for the blessing of all mankind.

Through the crown chakra, the focus of the yellow ray, magnetize love in the love of the wisdom teachings. Through the third-eye chakra, focus of the green ray, magnetize love by seeing the Cosmic Virgin as she enfolds all life in the immaculate conception - and go and do thou likewise. Through the throat chakra, focus of the blue ray, magnetize love by the power of the spoken Word offered in praise of Father, Mother, Son, and Holy Spirit and by giving the adoration to the flame.

Through the heart, focus of the pink ray and the threefold flame, magnetize love as the adoration of the will of God, as the balance of the Christ mind, as the intuitive faculty of love itself, and as the wholeness of the Trinity in manifestation. Through the solar plexus that is the focus of the ray of purple and gold, magnetize love by being thy brother's keeper and washing the feet of thy fellow servant on the Path. Through the seat-of-the-soul chakra, focus of the violet ray, magnetize love in the pursuit of freedom, the invocation of mercy, and the upholding of justice. Through the base-of-the-spine chakra, focus of the white ray of purity's light, magnetize love by the consecration of the energies of the sacred fire for the victory of the light in all of the chakras and for the restoration of purity at every level of consciousness.

Love, then, is a universal quality that is used as the action of the flame of the Holy Spirit to endow all of the rays - and the secret rays as well - with the magnetic impulse of God's love that is for the whole creation and that permeates that creation when it is intensified through the souls that He has made.

Now, before this course is complete we desire to have transferred to the devotees who are following our weekly releases an increment of the flame of the Holy Spirit as we merge our auras with your own. And therefore we make known to you that we will stand, the Maha Chohan and myself, over each one who calls upon us. And we will place our mantle and the momentum of our causal bodies as an electronic forcefield over the four lower bodies of each devotee of the sacred fire who will call upon me as Lanello and upon the Maha Chohan as the Representative of the Holy Spirit.

This action of our consciousness enfiring your own can be made permanent only as you increase

¹Luke 10:7.

your application to the flame and pursue the high calling of the sons and daughters of God. The calling which I deliver to you directly from the Great Initiator is this: to purify your chakras in this hour of the Lord's appearing. For he would anchor his energies in the seven planes of consciousness - in the power of the seven rays released from the hearts of the mighty Elohim and their divine complements.

You must have not one but seven chalices prepared for the full complement of the Christ consciousness that must be delivered to some among mankind in this age to prepare the way for a higher order of evolved beings who are to appear on earth in the coming decades. For, you see, as you prepare your temple as the dwelling place of the Holy Spirit, so the Holy Spirit prepares your temple to receive enlightened ones - avatars from far-off worlds and souls who have made considerable advancement evolving on Terra under the aegis of hierarchy.

For each sacrifice of human substance that is made by your free will, there is a corresponding release of divine substance into your being. And therefore, although it may be painful at times to rid yourself of human momentums, of carnal-mindedness, of involvement with the interplay of egos and the games that people play, and although it takes a determined will aligned with the will of the Father to overcome momentums of lethargy, complacency, rebellion, and ego control -

Each victory that is won
Will replace your darkness with a sun
Of blazing glory in heart and mind,
Of star-fire light - 'twill quicken all mankind!

Each morsel of substance you now revoke
Through light of prayer you do invoke
Will translate the human into the divine
And surely make your life sublime.

And so, my beloved, fear not the surrender,
Fear not the temptation or the blunder.
For the paltry energies that you give up
Will be returned as light to fill your cup.

Know, then, that the homeward path we view
Is a daily exchange - the human for the divine.
Do not fail to give Him his due,
And He will not fail to give thee thine.

Learn this, then, O chelas of Morya and Saint Germain - that to put on the consciousness of the Holy Spirit, you must put off the darkness and the profanity of the common man. You must be clothed in royal robes of king and priest, of son and daughter of God. And therefore, if you would come to know Him whom I know as the very living presence of the cloven tongues of fire,² learn the discipline of self-sacrifice. And fear not the momentary vacuum, the momentary aloneness. For God will fill your soul and body and mind with the very presence of a living flame.

I am your comforter as you seek to be that Comforter to all mankind.

Lanello

²Acts 2:3.

Chapter 29

Beloved Lanello - July 21, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 29 - Beloved Lanello - July 21, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

IX

O Minds Upheld as Chalices of Living Flame!

I am come to deliver unto you wisdom's spiral - a spiral of the Cosmic Christ consciousness that originates in cloven tongues of the Holy Spirit that are the love of God for the wisdom of his law. As you have pursued the wings of love, so I say, now perceive the fires of Christ-mindedness and become the presence of the Christ mind.

Now, my friends, if you will, as you are meditating, see before you a line horizontal just at eye level. And for the graphics of contemplation, imagine that all that falls beneath this line, as it were, of Christly demarcation is a perversion of the emotional and physical consciousness, and all that falls above it a perversion of the etheric and mental.

Most of you have an accurate sense of knowing when you are on the line of your Christly faculties and when you are off. Almost like a tightrope walker, mankind teeter and totter on this line of the Christ. And without the expertise that derives from the balance of the threefold flame, they often fall into the abyss of the illusions and perversions that come from the misuse of the four planes of Mater.

Some teachers have referred to the state of awareness or nonawareness in Christ as being "on the beam" or "off the beam." Again, the "beam" represents the fine line of Christ-discrimination whereon the consciousness of the soul, which we term solar awareness, merges and blends with the consciousness of the beloved Christ Self. The Christ Self is the impersonal personality of the Godhead descended from on high to the point of the Mediator. And that Mediator, when fully adored by the soul, does become the Word incarnate - the Word that is made flesh and that dwells among mankind, veiled in flesh yet still "a light to lighten the Gentiles."¹

When I think of maintaining the Christ consciousness, I think of children who like to balance by walking on a curb or a line painted on the street, children playing hopscotch or striving for perfection in games that test the poise of the physical body, the marksmanship of the eye as the arrow that is shot to the center of the target, or the sheer fun of trying to rub the tummy and pat the head simultaneously as emotional energies are brought under control. Thus the flowing stream of consciousness willingly and lovingly submits to the discipline of the will that is a razor's edge of that mind which has forsaken all for the goal of oneness with the line of truth.

It is, then, to the discipline of the mind that I would call your attention. For some who would

¹John 1:14; Luke 2:32.

meditate know not how to meditate - that is, to draw their energies into the central forcefield of the heart, to draw in all thoughts and the sense of outer wings and things that scatter the energies of the mind, as the undisciplined eye follows each passing fly or moth or butterfly or bird across the sky.

Ask yourself this question, O chelas of Morya, would-be chelas of the Holy Spirit - ask yourself this question: Are you able to control thought as the tautness of the string of a harp, a violin, or a cello? Are you able to tune the mind to the chord of the Christ, to the tone of Life? Do you know when your thinking is on pitch - neither sharp nor flat? Have you known the joy of maintaining thought at the crest of the wave? And during meditation, are you able to contemplate the octagon crystal that contains the flame of white-fire light from which may be drawn forth at will the aspects of the seven rays of the Holy Spirit?

O children who have gone forth from the bosom of Abraham, children of Israel, I call to you now - come home to the center of the flame of Christ-awareness, to the center of flaming crystal! And as you read my words, seated in a place of quiet, posture erect out of respect for the Spirit, a breathless awe of the law, and in the fear of the Lord that is the beginning of wisdom² - let me sketch for you on the canvas of your mind a thought form that is for the discipline of your faculties in meditation.

First let me explain that in order for you to function properly in the world of cause/effect in Matter form, it is necessary that your energies be extended through the nervous system, through the senses, and through the aura for the penetration of time and space, for a grasp of actualities here below, and for the mastering of conditions and circumstances. When your energies are thus extended to fill the aura of selfhood in form, you are in a state of outer awareness and outer consciousness.

When the masters talk about "going within," they mean that the energies which have been dispersed, so to speak, for outer probing must be withdrawn into the chamber of the heart as an infolding spiral - as a fire infolding itself.³ And thus the term going within, when properly understood, means spiraling back to the fiery core of the heart, which you may visualize as the centripetal movement of wind or water into the eye or focus of Self-awareness. As we begin our exercise in meditation, I am then, with your kind permission, sketching upon the screen of your mind minute particles of energy - thought energy, emotional energy, and even the energies of the physical and etheric bodies - moving vortexlike toward the center of what you may visualize as a spiral nebula superimposed upon your being with its flaming nucleus in your heart.

Now, if it is your pleasure, sit back for a moment in your chair, close your eyes, and feel the energies of consciousness moving from outer sensation and outer awareness into the central flame of Life which you now see as the threefold flame burning steadfastly on the altar of the heart. The energy moves toward this central sun of your being in a counterclockwise direction according to your own perspective. Thus the curve would move, below the heart, from the right side to the left and into the center; and, above the heart, from the left side to the right. This movement occurs as you contemplate Self as a blazing sun becoming more and more concentrated within the heart.

Close your eyes and visualize the sun of the Christ consciousness as that dazzling white-yellow glory now the size of a beach ball encompassing your heart and chest cavity. The more you contemplate this sun, the less you are aware of outer conditions until, unable to resist the magnet of God's love, wisdom, and power, you plunge into the center of this sun, magnetized by the Presence of Life and the calling of home which suddenly, through the mind's eye, has become so close, so warm, so sacred.

Now you perceive the wonder of celestial bodies, of the evening star, of man's outer adoration become the blazing glory of man's inner realization. Behold a celestial sphere suspended in spacelessness around the heart! Behold the heart suspended in the timelessness of the sphere! Behold the entering in to the Holy of Holies as man becomes God cycle by cycle, year by year! As you contemplate the wonder of the spiral nebula of being moving into the center of our oneness, you penetrate

²Prov. 9:10.

³Ezek. 1:4.

the world of crystalline dimensions. Of chalcedony, agate, and chrysoprase. Of kunzite, sphalerite, labradorite, and alexandrite. Of ruby, sapphire, diamond, emerald, and aquamarine. Such are the geometric crystallizations of the Christ mind and of the soul that has begun the mastery of Life all one - of Life as Mother flow into the schemata of the Elohim here below.

Now, inasmuch as the energies of God coalesce in form according to the patterns of crystal,⁴ I urge you to meditate upon all aspects of crystal which the elementals have defined in their role as instruments for the handiwork of the Mother. Yes, I say, meditate upon crystal forms that are revealed by a microscope as well as to the naked eye. And in following these lines of force, your consciousness will always return to the point of origin - the point of the flame and the nexus of the source that is in the eye of the flame.

Likewise, it would be well in the training of the mind to peruse Saint Germain's Studies in Alchemy and to outline for yourself thirty-three points of precipitation which are yours to discover in his timeless release on the laws of the transfer of energy from the plane of Spirit to the plane of Mater. And next week I shall continue for you my sketch for meditation which you may call your own as you resist not my markings on the screen of your mind.

I AM forever marking the way of victory for all.

I AM Mark in the geometry of

Lanello

⁴Quartz that is transparent or nearly so and that is either colorless or only slightly tinged; a body that is formed by the solidification of a chemical element, a compound, or a mixture and has a regularly repeating internal arrangement of its atoms and often external plane faces. (All solids, however, with minor exceptions, have orderly internal atomic arrangements and so are classed as crystals.)

Chapter 30

Beloved Lanello - July 28, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 30 - Beloved Lanello - July 28, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

X

To You Who Remain Suspended in the Sphere of the Crystalline Consciousness of the Son,

Have you tarried in the bliss of God? Have the joys of the inner penetration of the very substance of the source of life replaced your frolicking and fretting in the outerness of mortals? I can well understand! For whether you know it or not, you have begun the exploration of the diamond-shining mind of God. Right within your very being, you have begun the journey through infinity which joyfully, by his grace, will never end. Indeed, this is a most extraordinary method of disciplining the energies of thought, of desire, and of will.

Pour forth your love to God, O mortals, and be swallowed up in immortality! Have you heard the soundless sound of the moving of love? Have you perceived when love moves from the finite to the infinite? Do you know when your grasp of a cosmic concept has allowed you to pass from the mind of man to the mind of God? Do you perceive the spirals of your ascending consciousness?

I say, nay. O children on the belt of time and space, you do not perceive the movement of being along the lines of force and the grids of consciousness that carry every pilgrim of peace from dimension to dimension as the miles of initiation move the bearer of faith, hope, and charity imperceptibly from the highways of this world to those of the next. And the gentle shifting of consciousness from light to greater light, to the glory of other years and yods, is the easing of consciousness from plane to plane until the soul enters the great hall of a heavenly Versailles and the throne room of the Sun King, the Christ who rules as the personification of the law in the great three-in-one of Life.

Hearken, then, O children of the Sun King and the Sun Queen! Hearken, children of Helios and Vesta destined to be adorned with the robes of white-fire crystal, bright pink and gold, sealed in a sphere of blue of the Buddha's adoration of the Cosmic Virgin! As you meditate upon the source of being, you cannot fail to give gratitude, profound and ever flowing, to the disc of light that adorns the sky, adoring a love beyond our ken yet within our all-knowing. As you allow your energies and consciousness to flow in meditation upon the crystals of nature, and as the fingers of the mind fondle the tenets of the Master Alchemist - so you create channels whereby the light flows as on rays of sunlight to the concentration of the fiery core within the sun, that white-fire ball of piercing brilliance that now becomes the center of your meditation in the heart chakra.

Seated in the lotus posture or as you are most comfortable, now call upon the Christ to discipline all energy of life and being to be compressed in and as the nucleus of the atom of Self. Realize that in consciousness you yourself must enter this nucleus just as though you were actually stepping into a translucent mother-of-pearl globe. Here you find a forcefield teeming with life and complexity yet

compressed for a concentration of light that will be released at the conclusion of your ritual - for a controlled bursting out of energy according to the lines of flux predetermined by your own Christ consciousness.

Now you take your place on the throne in the center of the globe. This is the fiery lotus of the heart from which you command all energies previously misqualified through the actions and interactions of the four lower bodies. Having withdrawn from the world of experience and sensation in and through those bodies, you now see with objectivity the world of maya and miasma which you have made and called your own. This outer world in which you live with such subjectivity is now seen beyond the globe, through the impersonal eye of the Christ, as a set of wheels within wheels, the vehicles of your soul for this incarnation - this opportunity to become the Word incarnate.

From this vantage point, you see your four lower bodies as chambers of consciousness. You can even think of them as a four-story house - the physical body corresponding to the basement and the foundation, the emotional body relating to the family activities that take place on the ground floor, the mental body indicating study, contemplation, and the activities of the mind on the first story, and the etheric body in the upper rooms or the attic representing the records of the past and the blueprint for the future. And one body blends into the next as, story by story, the steps of initiation over the spiral staircase take you from the basement to the skylight where the rays of the sun reveal even another segment of the shining pathway that leads back to the center. In reality, the chamber of the heart is a circular stairway to the stars fashioned out of the threefold flame - the sacred fire that translates the human consciousness into the divine.

Standing on the stairs as though examining the house where the soul will abide for a time, you see cobwebs in the corners of the attic, collections of odds and ends, photographs representing snapshots (or snap judgments) - a coup d'oeil of the outer or inner personality of the members of the household. You see the records of family life in all of its happiness, moments of grief and strife, and the working out of ever-present karma. Somewhat burdened by the weight of all that has transpired here, you say to yourself: What this house needs is redecorating, new life, objects of art and paintings, a place for the children to play - to be merry and gay! The kitchen needs modernizing and the anchoring of a flame where the mother prepares her daily offering of breakfast, lunch, and dinner for the nourishment of the form and the nourishment of the soul.

And so - room by room, story by story - you see the outplay of the compartments of consciousness. This is your home. You can make it what you will. You can fill it with life, greenery, flowers, religious shrines. A library that bears witness to the learning of angels, masters, and men. And a hearth where the flame burns perpetually in memory of the Ancient of Days who rekindled by his own threefold flame the Life of a planet and its people.

Basking in the light of the threefold flame, you see how you can make your four lower bodies a living Shamballa - a shrine to the Buddha and to the Christ consciousness that is the line, the horizontal line, of the mind's eye. And as you measure, line upon line, the attainments of the day, recognize that you, in the oneness of the flame, are the transforming power, wisdom, and love of the home that is becoming your castle. And then your four lower bodies (instead of being a burden of depression, a source of aggravation, a platform for temptation and the pilfering and squandering of the energies of the Holy Spirit) can be your retreat - your own focus of the wisdom of the Buddha, the love of the Holy Spirit, and the powerful willing of the Elohim, willing the soul to take dominion over all energy spirals and to be freeborn.

Now then, in your meditation, by the Christ mind you project to every corner of your house, to every nook and cranny - light! light! light! You fling light as a child throwing snowballs - up and down, to the right, to the left - into every level of your four lower bodies. The bursting ball of snow, as golden star-fire light, illumines all: the virtues of angelic visitants standing guard, and the ghosts of doubt and fear lurking in the shadows of mortal creation. And in the burst of fire, much is consumed - and more is revealed that will be consumed in another round of your meditation. How

easy it is to project light as a golden snowball of purity into patterns of self-indulgence, habits of defiance, and deadly stubbornness that stifles every intuition of the heart and the gentle proddings of the soul as well!

As you meditate, then, upon the sun center of being, receive now the impression of crystal water falling upon you as a rushing, teeming waterfall from the I AM Presence on high and then being directed, through all of the chakras, to every plane and dimension in the house of being. The light that courses through your being is given direction by the discipline of the Christ mind to move unflinchingly to the mark of that density which must be shattered once, shattered again, and then dissolved in the blinding purity of Almighty God himself.

O how the awesome Presence of the Holy One does enter the sun of being! For day by day, as you follow this exercise and continue your invocations to the violet flame as you have been taught to do, you are creating a dwelling place fit for the evolution of the soul. Moreover, you are creating even now the habitation of the Most High God. And one day you will perceive that your temple has become the temple of the Holy Spirit. And you will bid him welcome and you will say, "Hail, Maha Chohan!" And you will not be ashamed to bid the Lord enter. For your house will be clean and shiny and tidy. And the guest, sometimes unseen, will not only be welcome but he will be at home.

Won't you continue your exercise of love-flow here below - and then see, as crystal spheres of golden light, the wisdom of God penetrating within/without the sun-field of consciousness you have established around the heart? Won't you now take to your heart the invocations of wisdom's flame - giving utterance to the golden pink glow ray,¹ that Helios and Vesta might come to you and magnify the Lord by the action of that magnet that is the heart of God?

I have come to you in this Pearl of Wisdom, bearing my love as a glowing ball of golden pink light, establishing around each of my friends a forcefield of the flowing garment of the All-in-all.

I AM Lanello
Child of Innocence' Might

¹Give decree 40.04 in INVOCATIONS AND DECREES FOR KEEPERS OF THE FLAME, published by The Summit Lighthouse.

Chapter 31

Beloved Lanello - August 4, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 31 - Beloved Lanello - August 4, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

XI

To All Who Would Be Victors in Consciousness Both in Heaven and on Earth,

The white-fire light within the heart is not intended to be the soul's resting place forever and a day. It is a point of bliss to which the soul may return for refreshment and re-creation in a concentrated focus of the sacred fire. It is a place where the soul may tarry - where the mind may contemplate God and the heart may send love to the Creator and the creation. Here is the forcefield where every element of being is recharged for a cosmic purpose - and a cosmic fling!

And so we come now to the exercise for the controlled bursting out of energy, of which I spoke in my last release. You may ask, What is this controlled bursting out of energy? And I will say, It is not a volcanic eruption nor the wild fury of a hurricane nor the sudden movement of an avalanche of ice and snow. Think of this bursting out as the release of Helios and Vesta - of energy from the center of the sun of being which, although it comes forth with a tremendous imploding and exploding of light, reaches the farthest corners of the universe with a gentle beam and a life-giving radiance that signifies the flame of mastery within and without.

And so, as your solar awareness has tarried in the center of the white-fire core of being in meditation upon the law, in giving forth invocations in the name of the Christ and adorations of love for the I AM Presence - all of this energy, concentrated as a kernel of being, as a seed of light, is waiting to burst forth to adorn the cosmos with the fruits of the sacred labor.

Now then, at the conclusion of your exercise in the white-fire core, call in the name of the Christ to the heart of the Father/Mother God to release with God-power, God-control, God-harmony, and God-reality the energies of your meditation into the etheric plane, the mental plane, the emotional plane, and the physical plane. Call in the name of the Christ to the Great Divine Director, beloved Helios and Vesta, beloved God Harmony and Serapis Bey, and beloved mighty Victory to guard this bursting forth of energy and to retain it at first in the outer sphere (the beach ball) which you have coalesced around the heart and the chest cavity.

And so, from the nucleus of the atom, energy bursts forth to the first ring of awareness. And the particles of energy which moved toward the center of your spiral nebula - having been bathed, transmuted, and transformed in the sacred fires of the heart - move in an outward clockwise direction from the heart, once again to fill the four lower bodies with light and light's dimension according to the line of Christly demarcation.

Concentric rings, or forcefields, expand from the heart in ever widening circles. One by one, these

circles of light are filled with the energies which you have concentrated by your meditation in the flame - until your being, your consciousness, and your entire aura are filled with a new radiance, a strength, a wisdom, and a will that make you transparent. And your soul, like a gossamer veil, receives the impartations of the Godhead as it resumes its place in its evolution in time and space, penetrating outer consciousness with a new perception and a new poise of self-mastery.

You learn by this experience that energy is yours to command in the name of the Christ, that energy is God's gift to you, that energy comprises not only your form and your four lower bodies but also your consciousness and the forcefield of your world. Each time you withdraw into the inner Self and the inner chamber of the heart - first to purify, and then to concentrate this energy that it might become an acceptable offering unto God - there is a heavenly alchemy, a divine exchange, that occurs. Let me explain.

When you enter into the Holy of Holies of the heart, exalting there the name of God I AM, there is a point in your meditation when this I AM THAT I AM (your own beloved individualized God Self) receives the holy offering of your purified energies as the nucleus of your consciousness. When this occurs, the I AM Presence returns to you another nucleus, another forcefield of energy from on high - a sun molecule of light which is deposited in the forcefield of your heart chakra.

And thus the ritual of the alchemical marriage, whereby man offers himself up to God and God offers himself to man, is reenacted each time you properly complete your beach-ball exercise. The energy which you give unto God is stored in your own causal body as light's treasure in heaven. The energy which God gives to you is a gift of his momentum of concentrated fiery light that comes from the very center of the pulsating, flaming awareness that is the I AM Presence. This, my beloved, is the putting on of the garment of the Lord.

On each successive occasion when you enter into meditation, you will have from your previous session a greater momentum of the Great Central Sun Magnet anchored within your heart for the drawing within of the particles of the four lower bodies. And this focus will in turn regenerate those particles so that your gift to the Almighty will also be a greater nucleus of light. When that offering is made at the conclusion of your exercise, the gift that is returned from the Presence is likewise proportionately greater.

You may visualize this flow - as above, so below - as a beautiful pearl rising from the heart of man, being received in the heart of the Christ, who in turn presents it on behalf of the soul to the Flaming One. Simultaneously, there comes forth from the heart of this I AM Presence the pearl of great price that is delivered into the hand of the Christ Self, who bestows it upon the heart of the supplicant where it is retained by man as a magnet of His all-enfolding love.

Consider now how the pearl which comes down from the Father on high becomes the nucleus in the plane of Matter for the spiraling forth of energies even from the heart of unascended man and unascended woman. This most precious focus is, then, for the creation in this plane of another causal body - one of purity, light, and love that is intended to fill all time and space with the glow of far-off worlds and to magnetize enough light here below so that the individual, the planet, and the solar system might one day return to the plane of Spirit in the ritual of the ascension in the light. And thus, like the oyster, you are creating - layer upon layer - a pearl within your heart that grows and grows and grows as you expand your sun center through proper spiritual exercise. This is how your causal body on high is increased as you magnify the Spirit of the Lord by the Christ flame within your heart.

As the pearls of light are exchanged between God and man, the movement of forcefields of light from the heart of man to the heart of God creates a filigree like unto a bridal veil. And this bridal veil - the symbol of the purity of the virgin consciousness of the soul which knows only God, which gives its energy only to God - begins the weaving of the wedding garment that is the adornment of the soul. This forcefield, or antahkarana, is the necessary grid of consciousness upon which the

Elohim and the Cosmic Christ, together with the Christ Self and the soul of each one, build the rising pyramid of Life that is the platform for the ascension.

The parable of the wedding garment,¹ then, is clear. No matter how much the Father/Mother God may love a soul, unless the soul is wearing the wedding garment at the conclusion of its opportunity for incarnation, the judgment of the Lawgiver must ring forth: "Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth." Therefore, let all know that "many are called, but few are chosen." Thus the Word of the Lord is pronounced within the souls of all who read this Pearl.

In these days when you are striving to fulfill the purpose of an embodiment and of many embodiments, remember how the merchant who, "when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had and bought it."² So the light that comes down to you in such torrents and with such grace in this hour of the open door is the pearl of great price. The very essence of the sacred fire that forms layer upon layer around the nucleus of your heart - it is the pearl that is not only your gift to God but also a magnet of receptivity, drawing from on high the gifts of the Holy Spirit.

Realize that this light that descends as a shimmering shower is to be used for the infilling of the four lower bodies with the Lord's Spirit and for the filling of the concentric rings of time and space with a conscious awareness of infinity that you can hold (believe it or not!) here and now within the finite realm. Realize that the many who are called are like children who come to splash in the foaming waters of the sea and to build their castles in the sand. These love the light of God and they have dreams of glory and noble ideals. But many of them are content to remain as children - to play with their Father's energy and to bask in the warmth of the summer sun. Yet they refuse to assume the responsibility for that energy and for the disciplining of mind, heart, and soul on the line of the Christ consciousness. Without that discipline, without that determination to garner within the tabernacle of being the light of the Holy Spirit, no permanent progress can be made on the Path.

As I look over the students, I see that there are those who have been entertained by the Pearls of Wisdom and by the dictations of the ascended masters for many a year. And they have thought mistakenly that acquaintance with the Word and with the teachers was somehow equivalent to individual attainment. I would be a betrayer of your best interests and of your victory and your ascension, both here on earth and in heaven, if I did not warn you of the serious consequences of the continual misuse of God's energy.

This is especially of concern to the hierarchy as they consider what the students have done with the great dispensations of light that have come forth in recent classes. For in order to give greater light and to place in hearts afire with disciplined love the energies necessary for the holding of the balance of the age, more among mankind - but especially more of the devotees - must offer the willing sacrifice of undisciplined lives, of scattered emotions and turgid mentalities, upon the altar of transmutation. These unbridled states of the ego must be redeemed for the fullness of the balance of Christ-power, Christ-wisdom, and Christ-love.

And so I say, begin this very day to cease the dissipation of your energies. Determine instead to discipline them along the lines of force outlined by your own Christ mind. And one day, when you are called by the Christ and bidden to the marriage feast, you will come in wearing the wedding garment and you will be received as a candidate for the ascension at the retreat at Luxor. Perhaps then you will remember the communion we shared in these Pearls of Wisdom as we learned a little more about the putting on of the garment of the Lord.

I AM clothed upon this day with the glory of the One. Come ye into the union of the One.

I AM

¹Matt. 22:1-14.

²Matt. 13:46.

Chapter 32

Beloved Lanello - August 11, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 32 - Beloved Lanello - August 11, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

XII

To You Who Are Waiting to Receive His Mantle and His Flame,

There comes a time in the life of every disciple of the Christ when he must be found ready to receive not only the mantle of his master but also the flame of his very flame.

When Elijah ascended into heaven in a whirlwind,¹ he did so with the certain knowledge that his disciple Elisha would carry on his mission in his mantle and in his flame. Elisha saw his master taken up in the ritual of the ascension. And he could perceive the wonder and the glory of his reunion with God, for he dwelt not in the consciousness of sackcloth and mourning. He “took hold of his own clothes and rent them in two pieces” as a symbol of the breaking of the limited cup of his consciousness and its exchange for the masterful consciousness of Elijah. Thus, having shattered the modes of his former identity, he was able to take up the mantle of the prophet that fell from him. And immediately he smote the waters with the challenge “Where is the Lord God of Elijah?” In response to his command, the waters parted hither and thither and Elisha went over - showing his dominion in fire and water, air and earth.

In this episode there was imparted to Elisha not only the mantle, transferring the momentum of his teacher’s consciousness of self-mastery, but there was bestowed upon him the unseen gift of the Holy Spirit, the flame of very flame - the very heartbeat of Elijah. And so, Elisha partook of the body and the blood of the ascending one - the same Alpha and Omega spirals that later, in another life, the disciple now become the teacher would impart to his own disciples, saying: “Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. Whoso eateth my flesh and drinketh my blood hath eternal life, and I will raise him up at the last day.”²

Are you ready, blessed ones, to drink the blood of the hierarch and to partake of his flesh? Do you know the meaning of this Sacred Communion wherein the disciple assimilates the essence of the sacred fire which is not only symbolized by the blood but which actually flows in the blood of the Christed one? Are you ready to be a cell in the body of your Lord? Do you sense that you are a part of the body of the Mother? Do you love enough to give your body to the master? Are you joyous when he is joyous? Do you laugh when he laughs? And do you feel the pain of the world as he knows that pain? Then you are coming closer and closer to the flame. Then you realize there is more to this putting on of the garment of the Lord than the transfer of the mantle.

¹2 Kings 2:1-14.

²John 6:53-54.

There is a merging with the flame of being that must be accomplished - and that can be accomplished only as you love the teacher even more than your life and as you feel no separation but a part of the whole of his consciousness that has already merged with the Whole as the drop merges with the ocean. Hence you claim no selfhood apart from the teacher. And you come to the inner meaning of the calling of the disciple - and that is to be disciplined to the place where you become the living, breathing awareness of the Presence of the teacher. In fact, then you are the teacher. And when this transition takes place, you will know that you have moved on the scale from the level of disciple to the level of teacher. And by so doing, you have liberated the teacher for higher service in the ascended master octaves.

As I mentioned to you earlier in the series, we desire to transfer to the devotees an increment of the flame of the Holy Spirit as we are merging our auras with your own. We have shown you a number of methods as well as practical exercises for the putting on of the garment of the Lord, for the purifying of your energies in meditation, and for the offering up of the pearl of consciousness to the Presence, that you might receive in turn the pearl of great price from the heart of your Presence. The rituals of the sphere and the fiery core within the sphere - and of the drawing within, in the great inbreath, particles of being for a concentrated bursting forth of energy - are intended to lead you nearer and nearer to the goal of receiving an increment of the flame of the Maha Chohan.

Some of you, because you have been preparing for many years for this initiation, will experience that transfer with the final release in this series. Others will take my Pearls and study them and pore over them until the quickening comes, as on the day of Pentecost. Then the wind rushing through the tall pines or the palm trees will signal a presence that is more than that of sylphs. It will signal the presence of the Maha Chohan. To be "all with one accord in one place," as the disciples were on the day of Pentecost,³ means to be found in harmony with the Christ in every one of the members of the body of God. It means to be found in the likeness of the geometry of the law of harmony. It means to be transparent for the flow of fire.

The cloven tongues of fire that sat upon each of them are the twin flames of Alpha and Omega; and they signify that each one has partaken of the blood (Alpha) and the body (Omega) of the Christ. These cloven tongues, as the wings of the Spirit which alighted upon Jesus like a dove when he went to be baptized of John in Jordan, are the seal of the love of the Father/Mother God bestowed on this "my beloved Son, in whom I AM well pleased."⁴ Being one with the Christ of every member of the body of God, the disciple who has received the flame of the Holy Spirit is able to speak with other tongues - not only the tongues of men, but also the tongues of angels - as the Spirit gives utterance to the affirmation of the Word in every facet of the jewel of the Christ consciousness as it is reflected in angels, elementals, masters, and the sea of humanity.

Paul said that to affirm that Jesus is the Lord can come only by the Holy Ghost.⁵ Indeed, it is the Holy Spirit that reveals to every heart the true nature of man and woman to be the Christ. And without that Spirit you can neither see, nor feel, nor hear, nor touch, nor taste that Christ - whether in the teacher, in the Mother, or in yourself.

To each of the disciples is given a gift of the Spirit. This comes about as the Holy Spirit quickens within each one a specific aspect of the causal body. This is released by divine decree as a dispensation of light - a descending pearl of great price, if you will - which bursts in the consciousness and illumines the mind. And so Paul saw the diversities of operations as being "the same God which worketh all in all."⁶ And he preached to the early Christians of the oneness of the body of God and of all being baptized into one body: "Whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free, we have

³Acts 2:1-4.

⁴Matt. 3:16-17.

⁵1 Cor. 12:3.

⁶1 Cor. 12:6.

been all made to drink into one Spirit.”⁷ And thus there is no schism in the body of the Lord, as the members have the same care one for another as they do for themselves.

And thus the gifts of the Spirit become the flame that enhances the sacred labor of each part of the body as “to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; to another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit; to another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues: but all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.”⁸

This, then, is the communion of the Lord in this age. And this is his communication. If you will merge with one another in love, in bearing one another’s burdens and in exchanging those burdens for the light causal body of Jesus the Christ himself - then the Holy Spirit will come to you. Do you understand that no one man, no one woman can contain the allness of that Spirit in the plane of Mater? Only in the ascended state can the fullness of that Spirit be realized in being and in individualized consciousness. Here on earth, then, the ultimate requirement for the getting of the Holy Spirit is the joyous communion and the love-flow between the members of the body of Christ as Keepers of the Flame serve together with one accord (with one vibration) in one place (in one consciousness), daily merging their energies in the giving of the Ave Maria - the praise to the Cosmic Virgin that arcs the worlds with the resounding “Hail Mary, full of grace. The Lord is with thee!”

As they serve together as the staff upholding the office and the mission of the messengers, as they serve one by one in the fields that are white to harvest,⁹ laboring a labor of love for the Lord - they are found one in consciousness. Thus they are one at a certain plane of the Christ mind where they converge in the canopy of the Lord’s host hovering over an infant humanity in the manner of the covering cherubim who keep the flame of the ark of the covenant. And so as Keepers of the Flame around the world merge the energies of their daily devotions, their service, and their selfless love, they are found to be one on the line of the Christ mind. And there on that line they find the geometrization of the mind of God to be the release of the afflatus of the Holy Spirit.

Wait patiently upon the Lord, all ye who would know him. For he will surely come. He will surely come.¹⁰ Although you are separated by the miles, by mountains and oceans and a diversity of occupations - remember that as you serve the one God in demonstration of the law of hierarchy, by that same law you must be found one, not only with those who are of like mind in this age but with all others in all past ages who have ever returned to the oneness of the flame. This oneness is the same whirlwind into which Elijah ascended. It is the movement of the consciousness of souls striving at a certain tension, a certain frequency and vibration. And until that plane is reached, you will not know what it means to be a part of the entire Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood which functions as the arm of the Holy Spirit at both unascended and ascended levels.

There is always so much talk about the amalgamation of new-age groups and the coming together of Christians and others in an ecumenical spirit to the glory of God. This is indeed a worthy goal. But may I say that in all of my experience upon earth, I have found that the only true unity that has ever come about has been the unity of the Christ mind. And therefore hierarchy allows the sheep to be scattered over the hillsides of the world until they come together through the door of the sheepfold because they know the voice of the Good Shepherd.¹¹

And the only way that that voice can be known is through the presence of the Holy Ghost. Therefore, we instruct. We send forth our Pearls to the farthest reaches of the earth. And step by step, one by one, the disciples come into that Christ awareness which magnetizes the Spirit - and

⁷1 Cor. 12:13.

⁸1 Cor. 12:8-11.

⁹John 4:35.

¹⁰Rev. 22:20.

¹¹John 10:4.

which in turn is increased by the Spirit that is magnetized - until those who are ready are brought into the levels of organization where cooperation in a spirit of harmony is the next step on the ladder of attainment.

Hierarchy is no longer willing to bring into organizations sponsored by the ascended masters those who are discordant or those who introduce spirals of disintegration through the rot and the decay of the untransmuted ego. For the body of God must be integrated. And this means the meshing of gears from one disciple to the next until the highest initiate unascended meshes the gears of consciousness with the ascended hierarchy. And so our organization upon earth is a succession of wheels moving with wheels and the hum of a giant motor that is, so to speak, a geometrized version of the body of God. But this is not the mechanization concept. This is the automatic integration of all souls who are one in Christ by the Lord's Spirit with the very fires of creativity that are the essence of God's being.

Now, precious souls, prepare for our final releases which will be complete with number fourteen in this series. Prepare yourselves with fervent devotion for this oneness in the body of God by rendering service unto the least and the greatest among your fellow servants in the Cause. Commune in love. Move in love. And let your conversations be in love. And let us see if we can - for a moment and then for a succession of moments, moving into the hours and days of the Lord's cycles - hold the body of God at a certain pitch of the Christ mind so that countless numbers who read my words will be prepared with one accord in one place for the reception of the Holy Ghost.

I AM with you always, even as I AM everywhere in the consciousness of God in manifestation within you.

Lanello

Chapter 33

Beloved Lanello - August 18, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 33 - Beloved Lanello - August 18, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

XIII

And So, My Beloved,

I come to you in the presence of a love that we have shared, not for one life but for many lives. And our longing to be one - your longing to be one with me and my longing to hold you in the embrace of the ascended master consciousness - sets up a polarity between heaven and earth that is a magnet of love whereby your yearning to come home daily propels your consciousness higher and higher into the realm of Spirit even as you cast the net of your consciousness into the depths of the cosmic sea.

Desiring to be loved, to be free, to be whole, is the legitimate striving of the soul for union with the I AM Presence. And each successive entering in to that Presence through sacred communion and meditation increases the desire for oneness, even as the desire is fulfilled. Like the sweetness of honeysuckle on the summer breeze, you drink in the flame. You are surfeited with God's love. You are satisfied for a moment. But then, having tasted the bliss of his consciousness, you desire even more and then more. And again you drink in the fragrance of love. You are filled and you think that your soul will never be able to contain the love of God until another day when,

By your desiring God,
You have become on earth
As in the flaming yod -
A galaxy of God
Desiring to be God.

As you increase the magnet of the heart's love by loving God, forming a sun of even pressure around the heart - spinning like a top, whirling by the motion of his love - realize that having created this sun center, you are now in a position to create other worlds of causation. As the sun of the heart is composed of energies gathering in a focus of devotion and desiring to be, so

It is a causal body here below
Whirling in time and space
That all might know
That God is as real on earth
As he is in heaven,

That to each one -
To each perfected daughter and son -
He has imparted the secret of the leaven.
And the leaven is the lump of gold,
Of fiery love from worlds untold
Concentrated as energy's pearl -
A causal body, a cosmic whirl
That Elohim and Christ Self now do hurl.

Whatever you create within the heart of purity and perfection, you can project to any point in time and space. By the action of cosmic grace in and through the threefold Christed flame, you can repeat the electronic pattern of the heart, the fiery ball, the mother-of-pearl, by a thrusting of the mind and consciousness, by a willing in God's will to be that purity and that perfection - anytime, anywhere. For, you see, it is the I AM Presence, through your knowing and your seeing and your proving of the law, that has brought forth in you this masterpiece, this sphere of iridescent light. And the I AM Presence is capable of projecting that sphere, that image of the Christ, that forcefield of cosmic consciousness, to any point in time and space throughout the cosmic egg or on the curve of infinity as it pleases the I AM THAT I AM.

Take then, beloved ones, my proffered gift - my love whereby I place upon you now the garment of my consciousness of love. Let me help you with that cloak. Won't you put your arms into the sleeves as I assist you? Won't you take the gift then and understand that as you have apprenticed yourselves to me, an artisan of the Spirit, you have learned to chisel out of light, to etch in fire, and to coalesce molecules by the power of the spoken Word - to create (what else?) the perfect sphere, the perfect pearl. As you have created one, so you can create many. The pattern may be duplicated again and again. You have then but to make the call to the I AM Presence and to me in the name of the Christ

To duplicate the offering of the causal body rare
Wherever hearts with a sigh in silent prayer
Do plead before the bar for freedom from bondage,
From sickness and from sin -
Wherever minds reach up for perfection's mark
And souls chant the hymn of the sacred ark.

The pearl of great price of your I AM Presence
Can be hurled to every soul in need -
'Twill reach the mark with victory and godspeed!
This is how the Lord answers the prayers of the humble
Offered unto the saints.
This is how the Lord distributes the manna of his love -
"Give us this day our daily bread,"
As sacred scriptures are being read
And the recitation and the response is being said.
This is how hierarchy, sponsoring the faithful
In all the churches, mosques, and temples of the world,
Reaches out from the center of God
To deliver the law and the divining of his rod.

Not one, not a million or a billion,
But an infinity of whirling pearls of sacred fire
Can go forth from your heart hour by hour

As your heart becomes the seat of authority
And your love the scepter of priority.
To will to love, to love to will -
This is the signet of the priest-kings.
And thus the rule, the golden rule,
Of new-age hierarchs
Who stand upon the mountains of the world -
Feet firmly planted on the earth,
Hearts meshing with Spirit's new birth -
Come forth to declare
The government by sacred law
And honor in the flame.
These are our emissaries come to rule in his name.

We are the sponsors of a new race
And a new course of civilization unbound.
Will you sponsor lifewaves
By enfolding life with a daily release
Of causal bodies round?
Will you inundate the earth
With spheres of violet, gold, and blue
Rolling down the hillsides,
Down the valleys through and through?
Like Omri-Tas, Ruler of the Violet Planet, and his priests,
Who sent forth one hundred and forty-four thousand
Violet-flame balls for the light and the victory
Of freedom's release.¹
What cosmic beings have accomplished
You can, too,
By willing the light of the Christ
And keeping the flame anew!

Now see the pearl within your heart
Beginning to turn.
O see it whirl!
And as it whirls faster and faster,
Scintillating mother-of-pearl
Emitting crystal sparks
And starlike flashes -
Watch now how
Spheres of light
Of pink and green and white
Come forth from flaming spiral -
Threefold wonder of the heart!

Toss the ball, O children of the sun!
Toss the ball that hierarchy has tossed to you!
In this the game of life and the game of cosmos

¹On July 1, 1961, following the first dictation delivered by Omri-Tas, Ruler of the Violet Planet, to the mankind of earth, conferees who attended the Freedom Class in Washington, D. C., witnessed the physical precipitation of hundreds of violet spheres over the nation's capitol.

No one is allowed to hold the ball.
Keep it moving, keep it moving, one and all!
Let none fall.
Let none miss the mark -
Let none miss in this game of life.

Throw that ball to souls
Waiting for a burst of illumination,
Yearning so for peace!
Toss the ball
And watch it burst aflame
In heart and mind and soul
Of one reaching up to catch the sphere
Of cosmic consciousness.

And so, my beloved,
With the yearning to be one,
To come home,
There is a yearning to share
All that you know,
All that you have been given,
With other parts of Love -
Other children of the sun.
So much love is compressed within
The fiery sphere of flaming sun
That you must share it
With another and another and another.

And so before you burst with love,
Quickly toss the ball
And see how with each tossing of the ball
The sphere multiplies
A thousand times a thousand
Until all of life
Is receiving and giving,
Receiving and giving,
Catching and throwing,
Throwing and catching
The endless chain of bubbles -
Bursting light bubbles
Of Christ Self-awareness,
Of godly good pleasure.
They are for the measure
Of the impartation
Of the cadence of love.

I AM for the One and the Whole
In the center of being of all.

Lanello

Chapter 34

Beloved Lanello - August 25, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 34 - Beloved Lanello - August 25, 1974

The Putting-on of the Garment of the Lord

XIV

To Those Who with Job Would Give Answer to the Lord,

My God, "I know that thou canst do every thing and that no thought can be withholden from thee. "Who is he that hideth counsel without knowledge? Therefore have I uttered what I understood not; things too wonderful for me, which I knew not. Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me. "I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee."¹

The words of Job spoken unto the Lord after his initiation of the trial by fire are a glorying of the Lord who made heaven and earth and of the law which keeps the stars in their courses and reveals the wonders of the atom. Harken unto me, children of the sun! Harken unto me as I come to deliver to you the scroll of your initiation in the trial by fire! For the angels of record serving with the Keeper of the Scrolls have prepared for you a very personal initiation in the same fires which tried the faith, the hope, the will, and the humility of Job.

As you read the Book of Job and consider his trials and his testings - at times by his own karma, by the returning cycles of his own past uses and misuses of the law, and at times through direct confrontation with the adversary - consider what you would do if the law and the Lord required you to submit to those same trials and testings. Would you respond as Job and return victoriously to the center of oneness? Or in your vanity, your immaturity, and your lack of vision, would you respond as Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the Naamathite?² These three who compromised the law of the Lord represent the failure of the three lower bodies of mankind to conform to the harmony of the law through trust, obedience, and love.

Entering into the higher planes of the etheric consciousness, centered in the soul that knows the Christ, Job was the victor of the divine blueprint and of the law of Life for all who would follow the Christ of the ages in the regeneration of the sons of man, that they might become the Sons of God. The Lord would never have allowed the testing of Job if he did not know that Job was equal to the testing. Therefore as your Christ Self, the hallowed Mediator in the fiery Logos, unwinds the scroll of initiation - consider that for each reader of the Pearls of Wisdom and for each one who shall read these words throughout all time and space, there is prepared an initiation specifically for your level of consciousness and for the level of your preparation.

¹Job 42:2-5.

²Job 42:7-9.

We take into consideration your will and your willingness to align that will with the will of God. We watch the cycles of the unfoldment of karma - of energy spirals of past, present, and future. We consider the factor of the adversary or perhaps the initiator in the Saturnian energies and their cycling through the house of the Mother and of the Church Universal and Triumphant. We consider him to whom "it was given to make war with the saints and to overcome them." And we consider the power that "was given him over all kindreds and tongues and nations."³

We consider him to whom the Lord said, "Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God and escheweth evil?"⁴ We behold the corona of the saints, of the Christed ones, and of the Keepers of the Flame who are sealed in a dimension of light's intention to be invincible, incorruptible in the face of the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit.⁵

All initiations are intended to lead the soul and the evolving consciousness to the place where, drawing the sword of truth from the sheath of the will of God, man and woman slay the dragon of their own carnal-mindedness and put down the tempter who tempts the children of the dawn to curse God to his face.⁶ In the hour of the testing, see that you release praise for all of the good that has come forth from the hand of God. And fear not to praise him in the hour of temptation - in the hour when the last vestiges of the self must be sacrificed. And let the sealing of the lips be the mark of the attainment of Job.⁷

And when your "friends" come to mourn with you seven days and seven nights, grieving in the grief of mortality confined to mortality,⁸ fear not to consign to the flame even the temptation to curse the day of your birth.⁹ Know then that your birth is and was from the beginning the originating by the Father/Mother God of a unique idea to be sent forth upon the arrow of their love into this plane of limited self-awareness that you might gain, through the testing and the trial, an unlimited perception of idea as selfhood.

Finally, do not attempt to cancel out the initiation of the spiral of your being by Almighty God to compensate for the loss of outer identity that comes in the hour of the attainment of the inner Id-Entity. O mortal, when thy soul is weighed in the balances, long not for death.¹⁰ Run not from the Judge and the Lawgiver but stand before the judgment seat in the great throne room and affirm forever the eternality of thy being.

Fear not the avenging one. For he shall exact from thee only that which the Lord doth allow. And he shall take from thee only those things which thou hast failed to ratify as permanent modes of consciousness - as ideas fired in the kiln of Horeb's height.¹¹ Are your possessions objects of the Spirit - objectifications of the inner light of your attainment? Or are your possessions the acquisitions of the acquisitiveness of vain selfhood? That which is of the light shall be preserved of the light. That which remaineth in outer darkness shall be consumed.

Stand not in fear of the scourge of God. And when the fires of judgment come, say not, "The thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me."¹² For you to whom it is given to have love and to have a measure of the law which has not been given to the earth for generations, there is no need to tremble at the sacrifice when the payment of the

³Rev. 13:7.

⁴Job 1:8.

⁵Rev. 11:7.

⁶Job. 1:11.

⁷Job 2:10.

⁸Job. 2:13.

⁹Job. 3:1.

¹⁰Job. 3:21.

¹¹Exod. 3:1.

¹²Job. 3:25

last farthing is exacted.¹³ When every jot and tittle of the law is fulfilled,¹⁴ then the balance of the scales of Libra will find you in perfect equilibrium on the line of the Christ consciousness.

As the postman delivers this my final release, know then that the angel of record places in your hand the scroll on which there is marked - as surely as the lines of your hand - the path of attainment for the balance of your life. It is a chart, a road map, an outline. And your Christ Self will tutor you in the weeks and months ahead to show you how each measure of wheat, each measure of barley must be balanced - each erg of energy misqualified replaced with light and then balanced in the scales for the alignment of heart and mind, soul and memory as the four lower bodies are measured and weighed for the hour of the ascension.

Receive now, sons and daughters of Morya - receive now the eternal flame of the Maha Chohan. Accept the influx of the greater fire merging with the lesser fire of your being. See now how the momentum, the fiery momentum of the Maha Chohan can merge with your own to increase the power, wisdom, and love of your own threefold flame, that you might also increase that fire here below with the golden glow of pink and blue and violet hue - sacred essence of the God I know.

O flaming hearts of Saint Germain, do you understand the two factors essential to your reception of the flame? The first is unqualified surrender. The second is unqualified acceptance. To be fearless in the divesting of oneself of the trappings of mortality, to be fearless in commanding the flame of God to leap within your heart, to enter there, and to impart the bestowal of the Holy Spirit - to accept without fear, without self-condemnation this gift of God: herein is the key to Aaron's rod.¹⁵

Herein lies the scepter of authority.
Herein lies your dominion in the planes of Mater
To stand upon the rock of Christ
And to challenge without reserve
All aspects of the lesser self.
And then, having surrendered and having heard
The voice of God speaking the sacred Word
And from the summit of being the command
"Behold, I AM THAT I AM!"¹⁶
You then are fearless to demand
The fullness of being here and now,
The long lost perfection of your holy vow.

Precious ones, it is guilt and guilt alone that comes from fearing the judgment of the law when you have forsaken the oneness of the flame that weighs you down and prevents your acceptance of the flame of the Maha Chohan. Guilt is dark and dank. It is the basis of the feeling of unworthiness that stands between you and your God. Do not allow the Liar to spawn the virus that consumes body and soul in this incubator of fear and guilt and worthlessness and separation from the Source that is the breeding ground for every form of disease known in the body of the earth.

Let the flame of the Christ consume the darkness and the dankness and be the light and the warmth of a healthy body, a healthy mind, a healthy soul. Let it consume the microbes of insanity and the trauma of nervous tension. For it is my intention that you shall achieve in this dimension of time and space a strong heart, a sound mind, and an able body capable of fulfilling the mandates of the Lord. Therefore, call unto the Lord in that holy innocence that you once knew before your soul descended from the heart of the Presence and from the cycles of the causal body.

¹³Matt. 5:26.

¹⁴Matt. 5:18.

¹⁵Num. 17:8.

¹⁶Exod. 3:14.

Call upon the Lord
In holy innocence, in truth,
And in the cosmic honor flame.

Withhold nothing from him
And he will withhold nothing from thee.
This, my beloved, is the sacred key
Of the bestowal, of the mantle, of the flame -
In essence, of the putting on
Of the garment of the Lord.
And so I say it again: Call upon the Lord!
Withhold nothing from him
And he will withhold nothing from thee.

Faithfully, I AM yours to command.
As the genie of the flame,
I come forth when you call my name.
And now I return
To the flame whence I came.

Lanello

Chapter 35

Beloved Djwal Kul - September 1, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 35 - Beloved Djwal Kul - September 1, 1974

The Human Aura

1 THE PULSATION OF LIFE BECOMING LIFE

I address myself to those of you who have pursued the auric studies set forth by my colleague and friend the Ascended Master Kuthumi. And to all who have not had the privilege of reading his words and following the cadences of his thought as the ever-widening circle of the aura of this blessed Brother of the Golden Robe encompasses the world in the love-wisdom of his heart, may I recommend that you do so. For our studies here will be laid upon the foundation that Kuthumi has laid.

To those who have not known me or my work with the hierarchy, which was registered concurrently with that of Morya and Kuthumi upon many disciples of the masters both in the East and the West during the last century and a half, may I introduce myself as the Tibetan Master and as one who has chosen to expand the love fires of the heart to woo mankind to the center of Christ awareness where the balance of the threefold flame perceives and is perceived by the fullness of that mind which was in Christ Jesus.¹

The motto of the brothers who keep the flame of life with me on behalf of earth's evolutions is summarized in the words of the writer of the Book of Proverbs "Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life."² Some of our disciples who have followed with us the long trek in pursuit of the star of his appearing, the great I AM Presence of the Bethlehem babe, will recall that it was I who accompanied the Masters El Morya and Kuthumi to the place where Jesus was born.³

We came to pay homage to the heart of God made manifest as the heart of the Son of God. We came to adore the light of the Christos. We came with the wise dominion of the masters of the Far East to form a circle of protection around mother and child and to impart to Joseph an aura of protection for the flight into Egypt.

We come again in this series on a similar mission. We come to pay homage to the Christ aborning in the heart of children of God everywhere. We come to expand the circle of protection. We come to teach mankind to keep the fires of the heart with all diligence and to conserve the crystal-flowing waters of life that issue forth from the luminous fount of love, wisdom, and power. We come to show forth a trinity of the mastery of the aura.

And so brother Kuthumi has nobly stated his case for the expansion of soul consciousness through

¹Phil. 2:5

²Prov. 4:23.

³The Ascended Masters El Morya, Kuthumi, and Djwal Kul were embodied as Melchior, Balthazar, and Caspar - the three wise men who paid homage to the Christ Child (see Matt. 2:1-12).

the aura. He has shown how, by replacing the personality patterns and perversions with soul consciousness - which you call, and that rightly so, solar awareness - you can increase the forcefield of the aura and use it to intensify the light of God on earth and to make of the aura the wedding garment of the Lord.

The work of Kuthumi given forth as an exercise in the expansion of the soul and its faculties reaching out to contact the Spirit of God is intended to awaken mankind from the sleep of the ages to a new perception of life, a perception of God, through the faculties of the soul. It is a work that all devotees of the sacred fire may use to diligently begin the process of the personal cleansing that is so necessary to the realization of the consciousness of God.

As you meditate, then, with beloved Kuthumi, recognize that he has a momentum of auric light which he extends from his forcefield to your own for the specific purpose of bringing about the quickening and the cleansing of your soul consciousness. As we proceed in these studies to expand and expound upon his work, we pursue the action of the Christ consciousness that develops from the mastery of soul awareness.

We begin, then, with our meditation on the heart as the seat of the authority of the Christ mind, as the altar of the love fires of being. And we intend, as it is our assignment from the Darjeeling Council, to present to mankind the noble example, the precepts of the law, and the action of the sacred fire that will clearly mark the way of the expansion of the aura through the mastery of the Christ consciousness, not only in the heart but in all of the chakras of being.

When we have concluded these studies and the souls of our chelas have become prototypes of the Christed One, then the Master El Morya will set forth his course on Advanced Studies of the Human Aura presently being given to certain initiates of the white fire attending classes in their finer bodies at the etheric Retreat of God's Will in Darjeeling, India. As my own humble effort is toward the plane of the Christ, so that of the Lord of the First Ray will be toward the development of God consciousness, not only for the Aquarian age but for all ages to come.

O you who would become and put on the garment of God, you who would practice his presence, take this our threefold offering of gold, frankincense, and myrrh, and pledge yourself anew to the Covenant of the Magi⁴ as we come again - Melchior, Caspar, and Balthazar - to salute the birth of the Christ and to inaugurate a light that will surely envelop worlds within and worlds to come. For this is the age of the coming of the sons and daughters of God!

In the heart there is a pulsation of life becoming life that is the established rhythm of the cosmos reflected from the heart of God to the heart of the Great Central Sun, through the heart of the Elohim, thence to all lifewaves evolving in time and space. The heart is the focal point for the flow of life individualized as the I AM Presence, the Divine Monad of individuality, and the Christ Self that is the personification of the reality of being for every soul.

The heart is the connecting point for all being, for all self-consciousness. Through the heart all mankind are one. And through the heart, the Christ of the One, the only begotten Son of the Father-Mother God, becomes the Christ of all lifewaves unfolding God's life throughout the cosmos.

Through obedience to the first and great commandment of the Lord, "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul and with all thy mind,"⁵ the heart of man is wed to the heart of God and the alchemy of a life lived on earth even as it is lived in heaven is begun.

The act of loving produces the action of the cosmic flow; and it is the flow of energy from the heart of man to the heart of God that rejuvenates the being of man, that strengthens the citadel of consciousness, that expands the auric forcefield, and that ultimately magnetizes the soul of man to the Spirit of God in the ritual of the ascension in the light.

⁴The Covenant of the Magi [1]

⁵Matt. 22:37.

It was love as he lived and breathed the essence of the Holy Spirit that paved the way for mastery in the life of Jesus, a way that became a spiral of ascending currents of love over which the soul fulfilled its immortal destiny, being received in a cloud of love,⁶ the forcefield of his very own I AM Presence.

Through the threefold flame within the hidden chamber of the heart, the threefold nature of God is realized in man and in woman. How clear is the word of the Lord throughout the ages! Two thousand years ago and throughout an eternity before and after, the law remains. To love God with all thy heart is to attain his Christ consciousness. To love God with all thy soul is to attain his soul consciousness. To love God with all thy mind is to attain his God consciousness.

So we build upon the rock, and no other foundation can be laid than that which is laid in Christ Jesus.⁷ Understand, then, that obedience to the laws of God as these have been set forth by the great prophets and teachers of all time in the sacred scriptures of the world will lead you to the place where you can move forward in the cycles of self-mastery that are even now unfolding as the signs of the Aquarian age.

And the second great commandment that is like unto the first, "Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself,"⁸ is the means whereby you realize that the love that God has placed within your heart, your soul, and your mind is also in every part of life. Therefore to love God in the heart, the soul, and the mind of friend and foe alike is to come into unity - into the union of the Spirit Most Holy that pervades all consciousness and being, worlds without end.

When you can love the self as the threefold action of God's consciousness, you will have fulfilled the first and great commandment. And when you can love every part of life as this great God Self individualized, you will understand why Jesus said that on these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

For the law is the Alpha spiral of Father. And the word of the prophets is the materialization of the Mother flame through the power of the spoken Word that completes the Omega spiral of God Self-awareness and enables man and woman to return to the point of origin in the Divine Whole.

O children of the sun, children of the sun, let the fires of Helios and Vesta be released now through your heart! Do not hold back this great conflagration of the sacred fire burning within you as the desire of God to love and to love and to love. Do not hold back the flood tides of love! Let your consciousness, your heart, be washed by the waters of the word of love.

Now let the sacred fires from God's heart inscribe within the auricle and ventricle of the heart the name of God "I AM THAT I AM"⁹ for the receiving and the giving of the flow of love.

And now, ye who would be priests and priestesses of the sacred fire, this commandment is for you: "If ye will not hear and if ye will not lay it to heart to give glory unto my name, saith the Lord of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart."¹⁰ In the words of Malachi is the key to the dominion of the heart and the heart's energies.

The consecration of life, and of the blood as the essence of life, with the name of God is like the consecration of the Eucharist. The consecration by the name of God is the process whereby the body and the blood of Jesus became the body and the blood of the Lord. When you participate in the ritual of Holy Communion, you assimilate that substance of the bread and the wine which have become, through transubstantiation, the body and the blood of the Christ.

⁶Acts 1:9.

⁷I Cor. 3:11; 10:4; Eph. 2:20.

⁸Matt. 22:39; Mark 12:31.

⁹Exod. 3:13-15.

¹⁰Mal. 2:1, 2.

Now then, in our meditation upon the heart you see how the altar of the heart, situated in the center of the tabernacle of being, becomes the place where God's substance and his energy, consecrated by the priest who is each one's own Christ Self, takes on and is imbued with the aura and the frequencies of the Holy Spirit.

Precious ones, we begin at the beginning. "If ye will not lay it to heart to give glory unto my name," no amount of study of endless pursuit of the chronicles and rituals of the chosen people will lead you to the awareness of the I AM THAT I AM. Jesus illustrated this law in this wise: "Whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven."¹¹

The curse that returns upon those who turn away from the angel of the Lord who comes to impress the name of God "I AM THAT I AM" upon the heart is the curse of death and decay, disease and disintegration. This is the personal-impersonal action of the law of love which returns to mankind that which mankind have sent forth.

Understand and meditate upon this simple yet profound precept: Unless the energies of Matter be consecrated in all ways by the flame of the Spirit, their cycles will pass as the grass withereth and the flower fadeth.¹² From dust to dust¹³ proceed the cycles of materialization until these are imbued with the cycles of Spirit.

And when it comes to pass that man within his heart determines to give glory unto the name of the Lord, the being that is corruptible in Matter becomes incorruptible in Spirit and the cycles of Spirit and Matter merge in the expressions of the sons and daughters of God who walk the earth as Christed ones prepared to be received in the heart of God.

Won't you meditate upon this teaching in all humility as you offer the "Introit to the Holy Christ Self"¹⁴ in preparation for my next release on the heart.

Ever enfolding you in the trinity of love, I am Djwal Kul.

CAPTION:

INDIVIDUALIZATION OF THE GOD FLAME FROM OUT THE PRESENCE OF THE I AM THAT I AM IN THE GREAT CENTRAL SUN. "In the heart there is a pulsation of life becoming life that is the established rhythm of the cosmos reflected from the heart of God to the heart of the Great Central Sun, through the heart of the Elohim, thence to all lifewaves evolving in time and space. The heart is the focal point for the flow of life individualized as the I AM Presence, the Divine Monad of individuality, and the Christ Self that is the personification of the reality of being for every soul.

"The heart is the connecting point for all being, for all self-consciousness. Through the heart all mankind are one. And through the heart, the Christ of the One, the only begotten Son of the Father-Mother God, becomes the Christ of all lifewaves unfolding God's life throughout the cosmos."
- Djwal Kul

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

¹¹Matt. 10:33.

¹²Isa. 40:7, 8.

¹³Gen. 3:19.

¹⁴Introit to the Holy Christ Self [2]

Chapter 36

Beloved Djwal Kul - September 8, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 36 - Beloved Djwal Kul - September 8, 1974

The Human Aura

2 THE NAME OF GOD IS THE KEY

Heart friends of the ages, I come to you in the company of the hidden man of the heart,¹ your own Christ Self. I come as a teacher; and yet I bow before your own mentor of the Spirit, the mediator who is Christ the Lord. For as I instruct the outer consciousness according to the precepts of the inner law, it is the Christ, the light of the manifestation that you call your self, who releases inspiration, intuition, and intelligence from the seat of authority that is the heart chakra.

Concentric rings of illumination expand from the heart center as a golden pink glow-ray, and the aura of man expands from the center of the heart proportionately as levels of awareness in the four lower bodies are purified to become receptacles of God's light.

Those who walk after the flesh² allow the concerns of the flesh, the outer senses, and the world of material things to fill the four lower bodies with the memory of experiences, impressions, data, facts and figures of all kinds. They allow emotions and sympathetic attractions within the mass consciousness, not to mention the effluvia that collects in the physical body itself, to cave in on the heart chakra, to stifle the flow of energy through it, and to prevent the natural flow of the spiral of the Christos³ through the vehicles that are provided solely for the experience and the expansion of soul consciousness.

Those who walk after the Spirit are those who exert the will to press the light of the heart outward into manifestation in a spiral of glory for the fulfillment of the law of the Christ in the four lower bodies. Walking after the Spirit, these do not fear to replace the anxieties of the flesh that have taken hold in the four lower bodies with the verities of the eternal Spirit.

To these, that which some have considered the pain of surrender or the so-called sacrifices of the spiritual path are neither painful nor sacrificial, but the entering in to the joy of the Lord, the joy of communion in the flame and of congruency with the law.

Once you have accepted the gift of the angel who comes with the flaming sword to write upon the heart forevermore the name of God "I AM THAT I AM," this gift can never be taken from you, except it be by your own betrayal of that name and that flame. Like the law that is written in the inward parts of man,⁴ in the core of every cell and atom of life, so the name of God written in the heart reverses the process of the law of sin and death and frees you for the law of the Spirit of life

¹I Pet. 3:4.

²Rom. 8:5.

³The word Christ is derived from the Greek Christos, meaning "anointed."

⁴Jer. 31:33; Heb. 8:10; 10:16.

which was in Christ Jesus⁵ and in every other Christed one who has walked the earth by the grace of God.

Thus the righteousness of the law is fulfilled in those who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit as the spiral that proceeds from the threefold flame within the hidden chamber of the heart, qualifying the energies of the physical, emotional, mental, and etheric bodies with the frequencies of the Holy Spirit.

Once the name of God is written in the heart in fire, once the entire being and consciousness of man moves daily, hourly to live that law, to expand that fire, to glorify the name of God, then the light of the heart fills the being and consciousness of man until he becomes a blazing sun of righteousness.

Now understand, then, the sacred writing “To be carnally minded is death, but to be spiritually minded is life and peace.”⁶ It is a question of alchemy; it is a question of attention.

The alchemy of your attention is part of the gift of consciousness whereby through the faculties of concentration - even the seven chakras of the being of man - you focalize energy for a purpose. Whether that purpose is life or death must forever be the determination of your free will. Therefore, to be carnally minded is death, but to be spiritually minded is life and peace.

“Choose you this day whom ye will serve!”⁷ thunders the voice of God. And the initiate standing before the mount of God-attainment must make the decision whether to the right or to the left of the Y. And the Y is you.

Which you will you become? You can be life or you can be death. You can fulfill the spirals of life through the outward flow of the spirals of the heart. You can fulfill the spirals of death by allowing all that is carnal to destroy the last vestiges of spirituality, until the flame within the hidden chamber of the heart is extinguished in the process that is known as the death of the soul.

I call to your attention, O chelas of the sacred fire, as we begin to impel the soul higher and higher in the walk with God, that to take this teaching and to employ it for the glorying in the Lord is to rise into the dominion of the Spirit and to be, with Christ, alive forevermore.⁸ But to retain the intellect as the perversion of God consciousness, to enthrone the ego in place of the Christ, and to allow the human will and the human personality to replace the destiny of the soul and its individuality is to enter the negative spiral that cycles through the long night of carnality, which terminates in self-annihilation.

The carnal mind is enmity against God because it is not subject to the law of God.⁹ Because the carnal mind exalts the human ego in place of the Divine Ego, it is impossible for it to merge with the positive spirals of the Christ consciousness. Those who remain in the consciousness of the flesh, which consciousness is governed by the carnal mind, therefore cannot please God, because while they remain in that consciousness, they cannot conform with his laws.

You who would come with me into a greater awareness of God, you who would have the gift of greater power, greater wisdom, and greater love, must understand that the filaments of mortal identity must be replaced with the filaments of immortal Selfhood.

In order for you to be successful in this course, then, I recommend that you go before the altar of God, before the threefold flame within, that you kneel before that altar within the tabernacle of your own hidden chamber of the heart and make your commitment to Almighty God to defend truth, honor, and righteousness in his name.

⁵Rom. 8:2.

⁶Rom. 8:6.

⁷Josh. 24:15.

⁸Rev. 1:18.

⁹Rom. 8:7.

You cannot remain neutral. For to fail to render a decision, to fail to make a choice, is in itself a decision. It is a choice, although a not-choice. To be the not-self is still recorded in the Book of Life as a choice.

Once you have made the commitment to defend the light as the energy of the Christ, to expand the flame of God and to glorify his name, you will stand forth as the sun in its zenith and you will know a power and a flow, an expansion of your aura, and an increase in the fires of the heart, the likes of which you have not seen in many incarnations.

Therefore, in this release on the heart, I cannot fail to make known to you that the simple yet compelling act of unswerving devotion, of absolute conviction to be and to follow the Christ and to take both an active and a passive stand for Christ, is the sure way to transcend the former state of limitation and to live in the light of heaven and earth forevermore. Truly you have not begun to develop the aura, to expand the consciousness, until you have made this commitment and until the name of God is written in your heart.

Those who choose the left arm of the Y, to live for the carnal mind and the lusts of the flesh and the pride of the intellect, openly profess their amorality. And their code is the code of pleasure and their cult is the cult of death.

They pay allegiance to Satan while denying his identity, not realizing that they are the dupes of the archdeceivers of mankind who pretend that death is life and that life is death. By thus distorting reality, they fool those who pride themselves in making fools of the children of God. Indeed, "there is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death."¹⁰

And so the prophet Malachi foretold the judgment and the death of the wicked: "For, behold, the day cometh that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch."¹¹ This is the end of those who misuse the energies of the heart and the light of the Christ.

Before imparting unto you, then, the secrets of the heart, before unlocking the crystal fires of the heart in those who take their vow before the living God, I must make clear that since the day when God bestowed free will upon man and woman, there have been those who have gone to the right and there have been those who have gone to the left. And the name of God is the key to their allegiance. For unto those who fear the name "I AM THAT I AM" shall the Sun of Righteousness arise with healing in his wings!¹²

The rising of the Son of Righteousness is the rising of the Christ consciousness. And it is the Christed ones who shall tread down the wicked, and the spirals of the wicked shall be as ashes under the soles of the feet of the Christed ones until the prophecy is fulfilled "And I will put enmity between thee and the Woman and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel."¹³

You live in the end of an age when the judgment of God draweth nigh. All over the world, mankind are making choices. Little do they know that the choices they are making in little things and in great things will soon be tallied, and they will be weighed in the balances to see whether the majority of the soul is on the side of the light and the law or on the side of darkness and chaos.

To all who would continue in these intermediate studies of the human aura, I say, beware! For if you have failed to choose God and his Christ, it would be well for you to refrain from entering the path that leads to the holy of holies. For those who enter there without the wedding garment that

¹⁰Prov. 16:25.

¹¹Mal. 4:1.

¹²Mal. 4:2.

¹³Gen. 3:15.

marks the surrender of the soul to the Cosmic Virgin will be consumed by the fires of God.¹⁴

Choose you this day whom ye will serve. And having chosen aright, come with me as we proceed to release, one by one, certain techniques for the expansion, the control, and the empowering of the aura essential for Christed man and Christed woman to enter the golden age of Aquarius.

I await the sounding of your commitment upon the sounding board of life. And when it is written in the book of record by the recording angels, I will come to you and make my presence known to you as the Tibetan Master come again to deliver the word of God to the age.

I am committed to your God-reality.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

¹⁴Matt. 22:1-14.

Chapter 37

Beloved Djwal Kul - September 15, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 37 - Beloved Djwal Kul - September 15, 1974

The Human Aura

3 THE INTERLACED TRIANGLES

Let us enter into the consciousness of the heart. "Draw nigh to me, and I will draw nigh to you"¹ are the words of the Lord spoken within the soul of the Apostle James as the key to the union of God and man through the blessed mediator, the Christ Self. This union has been depicted in the symbol of the six-pointed star - the interlaced triangles that reveal the energies of man ascending and the energies of God descending.

The point at which these energies meet is in the center of the threefold flame of life, sealed within the hidden chamber of the heart. Let it be realized that the threefold flame itself is the flaming consciousness of the Christ, the only begotten of the Father, that is anchored within every individualization of the Father-Mother God, every son and daughter of the flame.

As you know, all energy has frequency, or vibratory rate, but you must understand that the frequencies of man's energies are not the same as the frequencies of God's energy. For the Lord God has said, "My thoughts are not your thoughts; neither are your ways my ways."²

In order for God and man to be one on earth even as the soul of man is one with the Spirit of God in heaven, the Christ comes forth to mediate the frequencies of Matter and of Spirit. The perfect blending of the energies of God and man are realized, then, through the Christ Self of the individual or through masters ascended or unascended who have attained the harmony of the Christ mind.

When Paul said, "Let this mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus,"³ he spoke of the Christ Self and he directed the disciples of the Lord to let the Christ Self be within their hearts the mediator of perfection. The mind of which Paul spoke has been referred to as the higher mental body. The terms "higher mental body" and "Christ Self" are synonymous, and they refer to the force or presence of the Christos - even to the Logos who becomes the Word incarnate to every son and daughter who recognizes his joint-heirship with the Christ.⁴

To fulfill, then, the first half of the equation "Draw nigh to me, and I will draw nigh to you," mankind must raise the energies of consciousness to the level of the heart chakra through meditation on love, through the application of wisdom, and through the garnering of God's energy as the will to be. As you center your attention more and more upon the heart through the visualizations, precious

¹James 4:8.

²Isa. 55:8.

³Phil. 2:5.

⁴Rom. 8:14-17; Gal. 3:26-29; 4:4-7.

indeed, imparted to you by our brother Lanello,⁵ you magnetize the energies of the four lower bodies day by day to the heart center, thus according the Christ the preeminence and the dominion of your soul awareness.

The magnet that you create within the heart chakra is the ascending triangle. And the more you meditate upon this triangle superimposed upon the heart chakra, the more it becomes the reality of the dimensions of the Sacred Trinity, embodied in the threefold flame sealed in the hidden chamber of the heart.⁶

As surely as the call compels the answer, so the presence of this forcefield, of this triangle, combined with the letters of living flame "I AM THAT I AM," will draw the descending triangle of God's consciousness into the heart chakra. And this merging of Creator and creation through the intercession of the Christ Self is the foundation of our exercise whereby the aura of man becomes the aura of God.

In God's holy name, O mankind, I say, awake from the sleep of the ages! In God's holy name, I say, do you not understand that you can become only that which you already are?

If you would expand your aura as the forcefield of consciousness, you must possess the matrix within the heart chakra for that expansion. The matrix is the six-pointed star centered in the heart chakra superimposed with the name of God "I AM THAT I AM." Now the second half of the equation is fulfilled as the Lord God himself declares, "I will draw nigh to you."

Down through the ages, many have said: "Why do I need Jesus or Buddha or Confucius or the Virgin Mary to get to God? I will go straight to God. I will bypass all others." And thus in their ignorance, mankind have displaced the Christed ones. Understand, then, that the law of intercession by the Christ is scientific and mathematical. It is based on the inner geometry of the interlaced triangles and on the science of the frequencies of material and spiritual energies.

In those periods of history when mankind have ignored the fact that the Christ light has ignited the flame within the hidden chamber of the heart as the gift of life and consciousness to every soul,⁷ darkness has covered the land. When mankind have seen through a glass darkly and have not beheld the Lord face to face as the Christ within themselves,⁸ the Divine Presence has sent intermediaries - avatars, teachers, and prophets - who have exemplified the Christ light personified as the Christ Self of each and every one.

Until mankind come to know the Christ as the inner self, they may, according to cosmic law, appeal to the saints and holy ones both on earth and in heaven who, as Christed beings, intercede for them that they might merge their energies with the beloved I AM Presence.

By and by, as the merging is reinforced by faith, by hope, by works of charity, one by one the children of God come to know the Christ Self within as their own individualized mediator, their own Christ consciousness. And as this truth is realized, their auras become the aura of God, and the halo of the saints, as the crown of glory, rests upon them as the grace of the Holy Spirit.

The aura of man marks the circumference of his awareness of God. It is a forcefield in Matter which God has created as an extension of himself - of his own God Self-awareness. The size of the aura is directly related to the individual's mastery of the frequencies of God's energies within the chakras - the key chakras being the seven most commonly referred to by Buddhists and Hindus as the wheels of life and death.⁹

As the Christ becomes the light of the world of each chakra, so the energies of God and man meet

⁵See Mark L. Prophet, *Cosmic Consciousness: One Man's Search for God*, published by Summit University Press.

⁶**The Heart Chakra** [3]

⁷John 1:9.

⁸I Cor. 13:12.

⁹**The Seven Centers of God-Awareness** [4]

in that chakra. And in this alchemical union - the balance of the triangles of Alpha and Omega and the converging of the energies of God and man - there is precipitated the law of perfection as the flame of living truth.

The aura of man is like a giant balloon, and this balloon is filled with neither oxygen nor helium, but with the flow of energy that is released from the seven chakras. The greater the energy that is released, the greater the size of the balloon. The greater the size of the balloon, the more God can release his consciousness into the planes of Mater. For the balloon is the coordinate in time and space of the great causal body of the Father-Mother God.

Each of the chakras has a special function, and we shall consider these functions step by step. Each of the wheellike vortices that comprise the chakras has, according to the teachings of the masters of the Himalayas, a certain frequency that is marked by a number of petals, so-called. These petals determine the flow of the energies of God to man, and they govern certain aspects of God's consciousness, commonly called virtues, which may be amplified within the chakras.

The chakras that are presently operative in the being of man are anchored in the lower etheric body, and their positions conform to the organs in the physical body that receive the flow of vitality from the higher bodies necessary to its functioning. These chakras are located at the base of the spine, midway between the base of the spine and the navel, over the navel, over the heart, at the throat, on the brow, and at the crown.

The placement of these chakras to correspond with nerve centers in the physical body was adjusted during the epoch of the Fall of Man. There remains, however, in the higher etheric body the line of the seven chakras as forcefields for the seven rays. And these are for the distribution in the four lower bodies of the frequencies of the seven Elohim, known as the seven Spirits of God.

At this point in our dissertation, we are concerned with the interaction and the flow of the energies of the heart chakra as these are divided into the twelve petals, frequencies or aspects, of the Christ consciousness. In order for mankind to attain the Christ consciousness, it is necessary for them to balance the threefold flame within the hidden chamber of the heart so that that flame might be realized by the power of the four (four times the three plumes of the threefold flame equals twelve) - marking the four sides of the temple of being.

Students of cosmic law therefore pursue the externalization of the twelve sacred virtues in order to attain the mastery of the heart chakra, for they know that the heart as the seat of Christ-authority is the key to mastery in all planes - in all chakras.

As you meditate upon the fires of the heart, I ask you to chant the name of God "I AM THAT I AM." Then call in the name of the Christ for the following God-qualities to be focused in the geometry of the twelve according to the distribution of frequencies in this lotus of twelve petals: God-power, God-love, and God-mastery; God-control, God-obedience, and God-wisdom; God-harmony, God-gratitude, and God-justice; God-reality, God-vision, and God-victory. You may also alternate your chant of the sacred name with the AUM, or OM.¹⁰

These chants, combined with the fervent application to your God Presence to focus these frequencies within the heart, will bring balance to both your inner and your outer being and restore the equilibrium of the Christ flame that is so often lost in the wild and the welter that marks your "modern" civilization.

So now, my beloved in Christ,
My gift of love, a cup of light,
A cup of illumination rare,
I bring to you as holy prayer.
It is my prayer that you become

¹⁰Djwal Kul, Come! [5]

The fullness of his glory.
It is God's prayer
That his energy we share.
So, my beloved,
Let it be your prayer
That Almighty God will be there
As virtue flowing, as light all-knowing
In the center and the circumference
Of the sacred center,
Sacred fire of the heart.
I am in the Buddha the turning of the wheel of the law.

Balance the Threefold Flame in Me!

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, and my very own beloved Holy Christ Self, I am calling to the heart of the Saviour Jesus Christ and the servant-sons of God and legions of Light who are with him in heaven and to the World Mother to balance, blaze, and expand the threefold flame burning within the secret chamber of my heart until I AM manifesting all of thee and naught of the human remains.

Take complete dominion and control over my four lower bodies and raise me and all life by the power of the three-times-three into the glorious resurrection and ascension in the light! In the name of the Father, the Mother, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, I decree!

Balance the threefold flame in me! (3x)
Beloved I AM!
Balance the threefold flame in me! (3x)
Take thy command!
Balance the threefold flame in me! (3x)
Magnify it each hour!
Balance the threefold flame in me! (3x)
Love, wisdom, and power!

And in full faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest! (3x) right here and now with full power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the Light and free!

Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

Note: Repeat stanza four times, using the verbs blaze, expand, and intensify in place of balance the second, third, and fourth times.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

Chapter 38

Beloved Djwal Kul - September 22, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 38 - Beloved Djwal Kul - September 22, 1974

The Human Aura

4 THE CHALLENGE OF THE MIND

If you are in earnest in your determination to expand the aura, it is time that you challenge the carnal mind even as Jesus challenged the Pharisees who derided the Christ, saying: "Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God."¹

The carnal mind deviously employs the human intellect, the human emotions, and the human will to justify itself before mankind; and thereby it gains the esteem of the world. And thereby there is formed the personality that is popular with the people.

The carnal mind is the manipulator of the mass energies of the mass consciousness. Since the carnal mind is in control of the world, the flesh, and the devil, Jesus said to the children of light, "Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness, that when ye fail they may receive you into everlasting habitations."² Thus the Lord showed the initiates of the sacred fire that there was a time to challenge the carnal mind and a time to be wise in the ways of the world.

I come to distinguish these precepts of the law of the Father and of the grace of the Son, that you might understand your place in society. For the fire which you bear is not of this world, yet the frame that you wear is of the "earth, earthy."³

When to agree with the adversary and when to disagree with the adversary, then, is a matter that must be settled once and for all. For to antagonize the carnal mind is most dangerous to our cause. To poke the sleeping serpent with a stick is to invite trouble.

You must understand that in many among mankind, the innocence of the soul predominates over the pride and the ambition of the ego; for in many, the ego has not been awakened as a deleterious force. The carnal mind has not been aroused, and therefore it has not overtaken the Christ Child cradled within the heart.

These are the sheep of the Good Shepherd that are grazing upon the hillsides of the world waiting for the voice of the Son of God. Meek and mild are they, and without guile. They do not respond to the temptations of the tempter; for they are moved and impelled by the energies of the Holy Spirit, the momentum of the soul to move Godward.

Although their consciousness of God and Christ is the simple message of salvation in the Lord,

¹Luke 16:15.

²Luke 16:9.

³I Cor. 15:47-49.

yet they remain firm in their conviction of the promised one. The level of their awareness does not compel the search for the understanding of the complexities of the law.

We do not challenge their belief. We remand their souls to the cloudlike forcefields of the Holy Spirit, which seal them in the love of God until that age when they shall find themselves in another fold of the Creator's consciousness, prepared to receive the strong meat of the Word.⁴

Take care, O chelas of the masters, as you walk among the flocks of the Good Shepherd, that you do not arouse the carnal mind that remains dormant in these blessed ones - whether by direct confrontation, by challenging their seemingly simplistic view of life, or by superimposing upon their hearts and minds grids and forcefields of God's consciousness that will prematurely rend the veils of innocence, causing them much grief, unnecessary guilt, and even despondency.

With these, the precepts and the parables of the Christ will form a common meeting ground of heavenly love abiding on earth, sealing the bonds of brotherhood and allowing for the free expression of the faith of the Galilean Master. For freedom of religion is a tenet of the law and of the Lord that allows for agreement in disagreement, whereby the children of God agree to disagree in love, in respect, and in honor for the many rays of the Son consciousness that lead to the one path of the ineffable light.

To impose the teachings of the ascended masters upon those who are unprepared to receive them because the Christ is yet a babe and the carnal mind doth sleep can truly be an imposition whereby carnal energies are stirred and the child is overpowered by the strong meat when the milk of the Word would suffice. Take care, then, that you do not preempt the cycles of the Creator when dealing with the sheep of the many folds of God's heart.

And realize that an encounter with anyone is always an exercise in the psychology of the Christ as well as in the psychology of the carnal mind. It is always an opportunity to balance these two factors of identity so as to produce the greatest soul advancement and the greatest blessing to all.

When you encounter those such as the covetous Pharisees, the hypocrites, and the children of this world, you find that the carnal mind is not only awakened, but that it has total command of the consciousness. And it is absolutely necessary to deal with that mind and its energies at its own level.

In this instance, it is mandatory that in the devotee the fire of the heart remain sealed in an ovoid, and that in all relationships with the earth-minded, the devotee allow that aspect of himself which equates with the form and the form consciousness of the "earth, earthy" to predominate. Thus the carnal-minded may entertain the spirits of the flaming ones without reacting or overreacting to the light that is encased within the form, and thus you can make your way in this world and make a mark for the Lord free of the encumbrances of the carnal mind.

It is not necessary to make those whose consciousness is dominated by the carnal mind uncomfortable in your presence by spouting platitudes and displaying holy virtue or condemning amorality. This is but to arouse the antagonism of the world; and to put it bluntly, it is no way to win friends and influence people for the light.

When there are so many souls receptive to the teaching and the inner fires of the heart, why bring upon the masters, our emissaries, and our organization a holocaust of controversy from those who are already committed to the way of the lesser self?

And so to agree with thine adversary quickly while thou art in the way with him⁵ can also be a means of learning the mastery of time and space in the cycles of Mater. And you may learn the lesson of faithfulness in the responsibilities of the world whereby, working among the mammon of unrighteousness which is built in to the very structure of civilization itself, you may by and by learn the mastery of the coils of the Spirit and therefore have committed to your trust the true riches

⁴I Cor. 3:1, 2.

⁵Matt. 5:25.

because you have been faithful in the “unrighteous mammon.”

There comes a time in the life of every disciple when the injunction “Resist the devil, and he will flee from you!”⁶ must be obeyed. In that moment there is no substitute for the fierce rebuke of the Christ “Get thee behind me, Satan!”⁷

While the evolving soul consciousness is to be forgiven seventy times seven,⁸ the serpentine mind that would override the innocence of the soul must be firmly put in its place and kept there. Above all, take care that you do not destroy “these little ones”⁹ while you are destroying the carnal mind.

Now then, if you are still perplexed concerning what may seem to be a double standard of the presentation of the law and the promulgation of the prophecies of the prophets, I will let you ponder my words and juggle for a bit the ball-like precepts, variegated in hue, with which the fingers of the mind must become familiar if you are to advance in the higher studies of the human aura.

For you see, as you rise in the dimensions of the Christ consciousness, you will begin to realize that every teaching of the law and every parable of the Christ gains new meaning as you approach closer and closer to the center of the heart.

Let us take, then, as an example of this spiritual phenomenon the statement of the Lord “The law and the prophets were until John [meaning John the Baptist]; since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.”¹⁰ Do you see that this is exactly what I am talking about?

In a certain dimension of consciousness for a cycle of two thousand years, the law and the prophets as these are expressed in the Old Testament predominated as the rod of understanding - the lexicon of learning. But with the coming of John the Baptist, who prepared the way for the Christ, suddenly the kingdom of God - “behold, the kingdom of God is within you”¹¹ - is preached, and every man, not the privileged few, presses into this kingdom that is within.

I would also speak of the kingdom of God that is within you in reference to the heart chakra. For the kingdom of God that must come into manifestation in the planes of Mater begins with (1) the threefold flame within the hidden chamber of the heart, (2) the twelve petals, or frequencies, of God’s consciousness that blossom from the stem of the heart chakra, (3) the interlaced triangles that make up the six-pointed star, and (4) the name of God “I AM THAT I AM” written in the heart.

Specifically the soul’s awakening to the consciousness of the kingdom begins in the hidden chamber of the heart. I would speak of this chamber as the house of the Lord of which David spoke when he said, “Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.”¹²

David knew his Lord as the hidden man of the heart dwelling in the hidden chamber of the heart. When David said, “The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want,”¹³ he spoke of his guru, his own Christ Self, upon whose law he meditated day and night.

Throughout all time, the sons and daughters of God who have come into the initiations of hierarchy have been received in sacred audience in the hidden chamber of the heart by the hidden man of the heart. To Hindus and Buddhists, this hidden chamber is the secondary heart chakra, an eight-petaled lotus that is identified within the twelve-petaled heart chakra.

It is the place where the chela contacts the guru. It is the place where the laws of cosmos are

⁶James 4:7.

⁷Matt. 16:23; Mark 8:33; Luke 4:8.

⁸Matt. 18:21, 22.

⁹Matt. 18:6; Mark 9:42; Luke 17:2.

¹⁰Luke 16:16.

¹¹Luke 17:21.

¹²Ps. 23:6.

¹³Ps. 23:1.

written in the inward parts of man, the laws handed down through the world's religions - the precepts of the Vedas and Upanishads, the Avesta, the Tao Te Ching, the Dhammapada and Eightfold Path of the Buddha, the Torah and the Ten Commandments, the Sermon on the Mount, and the Koran.

For the law is inscribed upon the inner walls of the hidden chamber of the heart. Here the psalmist delighted in the law of the Lord.¹⁴ Here he visualized, like his counterpart in the East, the sea of nectar, the island of gems, fragrant flowers, trees symbolizing the branches of spiritual teaching bearing the fruit of the Spirit. Here the Eastern devotee visualizes the platform and the throne constructed of fiery jewels.

Here on the throne ensconced in lotus flame is the guru, the Christ Self, who receives the soul of the initiate. Here the psalmist also walked. Here he became like the tree of life planted by the rivers of water bringing forth the fruit, the flow of the energies of the heart chakra, in season and in cycle.¹⁵

This chamber is the sanctuary of meditation, the place to which the souls of the lightbearers withdraw. And here in this chamber we shall pursue the Master Presence, that each disciple of the Christ might come to know him as he is.¹⁶

Thus God knoweth your hearts. And the pure in heart see God¹⁷ within the chamber of the heart, whereas those who dwell in outer darkness, esteemed among men, are an abomination in his sight.

We shall continue our discourse to those who would become just stewards of the heart.

I am your initiator in the flame.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

¹⁴Ps. 1:2.

¹⁵Ps. 1:3.

¹⁶I John 3:2.

¹⁷Matt. 5:8.

Chapter 39

Beloved Djwal Kul - September 29, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 39 - Beloved Djwal Kul - September 29, 1974

The Human Aura

5 THE HIDDEN CHAMBER OF THE HEART

To enter into the garden of the heart is to enter a chamber that exists in the mind of God which can come into being as the kingdom of God within you through meditation and through visualization. The Psalms were written as praises to the Lord whom David knew as he entered this chamber. And so I bid you enter also.

This chamber is the place where the planes of Mater are consecrated by the fires of the heart to the very point of perfection. Thus the Eastern devotee sees the earth transformed into jewellike crystals. Emeralds, diamonds, rubies compose the island in the midst of the nectar sea; and the essence of the Spirit Most Holy is the fragrance from flowering trees. You should also use your imagination to create this royal scene befitting your own Christ Self and your ascended-master guru.

That you might attain the Christ consciousness of the seven rays, I give to you the exercise of visualizing each of the seven chohans (lords) of the rays.¹ And thus we will proceed step by step to expand the aura according to the masterful consciousness of these ascended-master gurus. The eight petals of the secondary heart chamber symbolize the mastery of the seven rays through the flame of the Christ (called the threefold flame) and the integration of that mastery in the eighth ray.

In all precipitation it is well to be specific. Therefore, draw a specific outline in your mind of this bejeweled island suspended in a glistening sea. Then see yourself walking from the shores of the sea through the tropical trees and vegetation to the center and highest promontory of the island.

Tropical birds and flowers of delicate and brilliant colors make the scene more vivid. And by and by you hear the songs of the birds as they sing the song celestial and key the soul to the frequencies of that plane where the ascending triangle of Mater meets the descending triangle of Spirit.

When you come to the center of your island in the sun, visualize specifically the platform and the throne that are consecrated for the image and the sacred presence of the master. You may wish to examine historical works showing the most beautiful thrones that have been built for the kings and queens of this world.

Select a design that is richly carved, gold leafed, and inlaid with precious and semiprecious stones, and visualize upon it a velvet cushion. There will be a cushion for each of the colors of the seven rays upon which the chohans will sit on the seven days of the week and receive you in the name of the Christ.

¹For the teachings and past lives of the seven chohans, see Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *Lords of the Seven Rays: Mirror of Consciousness*, published by Summit University Press.

As you contemplate the blue-skyey dome and this place prepared to receive the Lord, give the following invocation for the integration of your soul with the consciousness of the Christ and its perfect outpicturing in the hidden chamber of the heart:

Almighty God, Maker of heaven and earth,
How bountiful are thy blessings!
How beautiful are thy flowings,
Immortal soul-knowings!
I acknowledge thee,
O thou Creator of me!
I acknowledge thy law
And the stars in the firmament
As the presence of the Christ
Who inhabits the cosmos,
As the boundaries of thy habitation
Here in the planes of Materialization
That reach like the rising and the falling
Of the waves of the sea calling
For the planes of the Spirit,
The reaches of infinity.

O Lord my God,
Come and talk and walk with me
In this my paradise garden,
My island in the sea!
Come, O Lord, in the cool of the day.
Come! For I have prepared the way,
And my offering is the sacrifice of the lesser self
Upon the altar of the heart.
My offering is the twelve virtues -
Oh, let the Christ now impart!
I kneel before the altar,
I kneel before thy throne.
My soul does long for unity,
The wisdom to atone.

O come, thou Divine Master,
The chohan of my life!
Come, O Lord,
In the form of El Morya,
Of Paul the Venetian and of Lanto.
Come, O Lord of heaven,
To consecrate my earth and my heaven.
Come with the truth,
With the freedom,
With the potential and the leaven.
Come, Serapis Bey, Hilarion!
Come, Nada and Saint Germain!
For I am not alone in the garden,
But all one with thee in thy name.
I AM THAT I AM, I AM THAT I AM,

I AM THAT I AM -
Threefold action of threefold flame of threefold law.
So the name of God
Releases now the holy awe.

I come before thy presence, Lord.
I see thee in thy essence, Lord.
I am thy omnipresence, Lord.
O holy one of God,
Come now be the Christ of me
As the fulfilling of the law
Of the Personal Personality.
For in that flame and by thy name,
Ascended-master gurus do proclaim
That in the person of the Son of God,
The Christ, the Christed Self of all,
Becomes the mentor and the guide
And ultimately the flame
Of purest son and daughter pressed inside
The hidden chamber of the heart.

Teach me, O chohan of my life,
How to be thyself,
How to walk the earth
As heart and head and hand
Responding to thy will at thy command.
Teach me, O chohan of my love,
How to feel the flow,
How to give thy succor
To all hearts below.
Teach me now, O chohan of the law,
To fulfill the promise of the seven rays
And to be forevermore
Prism'd awareness of thy grace.

O just stewards of the heart, understand how your aura can be enflamed with the presence of your Lord. And give this meditation as you renew your visualization of the chohans of the seven rays on the days of the week consecrated to those rays² by the impartations of Helios and Vesta, Father-Mother Presence of Life in the heart of this solar system where you make your home.

Thus on Monday receive blessed Paul the Venetian and be tutored in the intuition and the mandates of love as he imparts creative fires and creativity of soul desire seated in the throne of the heart.

On Tuesday let your Christ Self lead you to the altar where you kneel before Lord Morya El, where you commune in silent meditation with the will of the flame and imbibe the Personal Personality of the one who has consecrated his mind as the diamond shining mind of God. And as you look upon his face, you see the twinkle of mirth that is needed upon earth. You hear the strains of "Panis Angelicus," and you know that your soul is fed the holy bread of angels. You drink the communion

²The seven rays as they are released on the seven days of the week are as follows: Monday, third ray (pink); Tuesday, first ray (blue); Wednesday, fifth ray (green); Thursday, sixth ray (purple and gold); Friday, fourth ray (white); Saturday, seventh ray (violet); and Sunday, second ray (yellow).

cup, and you vow obedience to the will of God.

On Wednesday as you contemplate the action of the emerald ray with joy and anticipation, you await the coming of Hilarion, who occupies the throne as the master philosopher, the master scientist. And from his forehead to your own, as the two of you are alone in Christ, there is a transfer of the divine gnosis; and the geometry of Mater integrating spirals of Spirit becomes clear.

On Thursday, the queen of the chohans, the Lady Master Nada, who practices law before the bar of heaven, comes to portray the law of justice and the noble way of ministration and service. In her aura is the music of those blessed words "Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me."³ And in the presence of the lady chohan, you perceive the wonder of the feminine ray in the mastery of the seven rays. All is clear: You live to serve forevermore - forevermore in the service of the Lord.

On Friday you hail Serapis Bey, Lord of Ascension's Flame. Marching to the sound of victory, of trumpets sounding the sound of your natal day, of the soul's rebirth - being born anew first in Mater and then in the glorious array of the ascension flame - you are born into Spirit for eternity.

On Saturday that is the sabbath of the seventh ray, you greet the Master of the Aquarian age: "Saint Germain, friend of old, I am honored at thy presence here! So may I know the cosmic honor flame that is entwined with strands of gold and violet as elementals weave a garland of praise to the Knight Commander of my heart." And you tarry before the alchemist of the Spirit who has come to teach you the science of the amethyst ray and the ritual of grace that will be the law for the next two thousand years.

On Sunday you rise to greet the dawn of illumination through Lord Lanto, who holds in his hands the book of the law of life for your soul - for the soul of a planet and a universe. His wisdom is a scroll that never ends; 'tis a scroll whereby you make amends. And in the profound understanding of the Lord of the Second Ray, lo, your sins are washed away!

Through the week with the seven chohans of the rays is a way of life for Brothers of the Golden Robe, for Sisters of the Wisdom Flame, who come to receive the instruction that is given in the etheric retreat of the Tibetan Master. For many centuries now, I have sponsored the tutoring of souls who have desired to enter in to a direct relationship with one or more masters of the hierarchy of the Great White Brotherhood.

We begin our course with meditations for self-purification. And for those who have for several lifetimes practiced the way of silence, I come to break the silence with a shout of acclamation, with that joyful noise that is the true fiat of the Word!

And thus the decrees⁴ of the devotees ring forth not as a murmuring or as a mumbling, but with the determined shout of warriors bold, of sons and daughters of God rejoicing in the fold! And the fold is a new level of awareness where the chela meets the master face to face and the energies of meditation become the fullness of the expression of the Christ mind, the Christ heart, and the Christ soul.

You who would become the Christ, you who would kneel at his feet, be prepared then to roar as lions over the hillsides of the world - not as the devil seeking whom he may devour,⁵ but as king and queen, as lion and lioness going forth to claim dominion in the kingdom of God that is within.

³Matt. 25:40.

⁴The decree is the most powerful of all applications to the Godhead. It is the command of the son or daughter of God made in the name of the I AM Presence and the Christ for the will of the Almighty to come into manifestation as above, so below. It is the means whereby the kingdom of God becomes a reality here and now through the power of the spoken Word. It may be short or long and usually is marked by a formal preamble and a closing, or acceptance. See Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet, *The Science of the Spoken Word*, published by Summit University Press.

⁵I Pet. 5:8.

If you would attain and retain the consciousness of the chohans, you must then be willing to exercise the throat chakra whereby you take the energies garnered in the chamber of the heart, the fruits of the Spirit and the fragrance of the Spirit, and allow these gifts of the chohans to mesh in Mater through the peaceful thrust and the all-commanding power of the fiats of the Word.

Speak boldly, plainly - slow or swiftly as you will. Speak in rhythm. Speak in love. Speak in fervor and with zeal. But come before the presence of the chohans prepared to voice the soundless sound and to direct atoms and molecules of being by the authority and the grace of the law.

Hence, as you develop the heart chakra and become a just steward of the heart, you must learn to release the resources of the Spirit through the spoken Word and to give decrees in time and space that are for the transmutation of that place into the dominion and the domain of the kingdom of God.

I am leading you gently yet firmly by the hand to that Promised Land where ascended masters yet walk and talk with unascended man. Come with me! Hold my hand!

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

Chapter 40

Beloved Djwal Kul - October 6, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 40 - Beloved Djwal Kul - October 6, 1974

The Human Aura

6 THE SPECTRUM OF GOD'S CONSCIOUSNESS

As you advance in the knowledge of the law and make progress on the path of self-mastery, you come into the awareness of the love of the Father-Mother God that is fulfilled in the law which is proclaimed by the Son.

To love the law of God is to be aflame with the awareness of that law as it moves from the Impersonal Impersonality of the Godhead¹ to identification with the Impersonal Personality of the sons and daughters of God. For these, while retaining the impersonal aspects of the Creator, do modify, by the flame of the Christ, those energies of the law which become in Matter as in Spirit the manifest personality of the Divine One.

And so we acknowledge the preceptors of mankind as beings who remain impersonal by the very fact of the remoteness of the Spirit to the things of this world. Yet they come forth as divine personalities, ascended-masterteachers, as the shining ones who personify some facet of the jeweled splendor of his will, his mind, and his compassion.

Those who seek to depersonalize all aspects of being, who count themselves sophisticated in their rejection of the "personality" of our messengers, both ascended and unascended, must realize that God is both the formed and the unformed. He is the Spirit that cannot be contained in form and yet who dwells immortally in form as the intelligent, free-flowing sacred fire that burns upon the altar of the heart of every son and daughter of God.

I speak to you who take pride in refraining from idolatry and the "superstitions" of the idolatrous generation: Take care that in your categorical rejection of the personality of God in the saints and ascended beings of all ages, you do not raise up in its place the human personality of the lower self.

How often the intelligentsia, so-called, counting themselves to be above such childishness, have rejected the sacredness of the personality of God as it manifests above in the heavenly hosts and below in devotees, pilgrims, and disciples the world around. The elite who follow the cult of the serpent are the ones who worship the Moloch of human greed. Operating as they do outside the body of God, they are the electrodes of a mass entity that makes up the pseudo-personality of the Antichrist.

As you seek to master the science of expanding the forcefield of self-awareness that we call the human aura and that by practice can become the divine aura, let us set at naught the arguments

¹The Four Aspects of the Godhead [6]

of the ages concerning whether God as a Spirit is personal or impersonal. Again it is a question of frequencies, a question of levels of identification.

Man identifies with God through the centers called the chakras. Depending on where his consciousness is at the moment, he may see God as the Impersonal Impersonality - as the flaming Presence of the I AM THAT I AM, the Father Principle, the Supreme Lawgiver - or he may identify with the Impersonal Personality of the Logos that is the Word made flesh,² the Christ incarnate in sons and daughters of the One who embody aspects of the seven rays of the Only Begotten of God.

On the other hand, he may become enamored with the most Personal Personality of the Godhead which bespeaks the Mother image and the Mother flame, the dearest and most tender, the gentlest and most flowing aspect of God. Then, too, he may see God as the Holy Spirit, as cloven tongues of fiery Love³ piercing the night and balancing the day star⁴ right within the very heart and soul of man as the most Personal Impersonality of the Comforter.

Over the centuries of mankind's Godward evolution, the followers of various religions have centered on one or more of these levels of identification with God. The Impersonal Impersonality of the God of Israel was seen in the religion of the patriarchs, the commandments of the law, and the descent of the kings and prophets as father figures to both the Arabs and the Jews.

The religion of the has Christ centered in the concept of the incarnation of the Word, and John the Baptist and Jesus illustrated the true nature of this Impersonal Personality of the Logos by their example and their ultimate sacrifice.

Whereas the religion of the Mother has appeared in and as the greatest cultures the world has ever known - for her flame precipitates science and invention, art and music, philosophy and mathematics - devotees of the World Mother address her according to the traditions of their lands - as Mary or one of the many feminine saints, as Kali or Durga, Vesta or Venus, Isis or Athena.

Finally, those who have attuned to the delicate Presence that moves in the rushing mighty wind of the Holy Spirit⁵ are those who in all ages have known no other religion but love - love as action, love as contemplation, love as the consuming fire,⁶ love as "I AM my brother's keeper."⁷ These are the mystics and the priests of the sacred fire, Zoroastrians and the spiritual lineage of Melchizedek,⁸ members of holy orders and communities of the Spirit. Theirs is the practical realization of the most Personal Impersonality of the Godhead.

There are many paths, but all lead to the one Source of life. All are necessary to the balanced manifestation of God in man. And seeing that mankind in their state of limitation could not resolve the four aspects into one, the Lord God did create these religions to satisfy the diversity of temperaments that make up the many faces of humanity.

From East to West, the body of God on earth has realized the spectrum of God's consciousness, facet by facet, nation by nation. And who can say, observing the whole, who is right and who is wrong? It is not a question of rightness or wrongness, but one of wholeness and of the measure of a man.

These archetypes of God show forth at once his universality and his ever-present personality. Therefore, to know him as he is, mankind must realize that the four lower bodies are given for the realization of the God of very gods,⁹ who allows a portion of the Infinite Self to be seen, to be heard,

²John 1:14.

³Acts 2:3.

⁴Pet. 1:19.

⁵Acts 2:2.

⁶Deut. 4:24; 9:3; Heb. 12:29.

⁷Gen. 4:9.

⁸Gen. 14:18; Ps. 110:4; Heb. 5:5-10; 6:20; 7.

⁹Deut. 10:17; Ps. 136:2; Dan. 2:47.

and even to be recognized - yes, dear ones, in finite form.

Not that we aver that man could ever contain the allness of God. But then, cannot God contain within himself the allness of man? And as man is contained therein, so can he not now become a portion of the Infinite Self?

To deny this truth is to limit the ability of God to express himself in his most cherished creation - male and female made after the Self Image of the Divine Us.¹⁰ And therefore it is written that one day the soul that has overcome will merge with the Presence of the I AM to realize the allness of that Self.

And so then, as you begin to press the aura of God upon the aura of the world by your determination to be holy vessels of that Holy Spirit, know that that Spirit, through you, in you, can influence all of life. By defining the lines of force as these compel Spirit's energies to flow in Mater, you can deliver to the age the mandate of God's awareness of himself as the omnipotent Father-Mother, as the omniscient Logos, and as the omnipresent Spirit.

Have you had success in your meditation with the chohans of the rays? Have you entered into oneness with the Christ Self through the communion of the heart? Have those majestic impersonal personalities of ascended Christed ones endeared you to the very Person of God himself?

Dare you think of such a concept of the Person of God? Dare you think of meeting that Person, whether here on earth or in the flaming yod, sun center that all one day shall enter?

Do you understand that it is the nature of Antichrist, of that force which opposes the pure personalities of Christed ones, to deny the reality, yea, the necessity of the personification of the God flame?

And thus the Antichrist has convinced the worldly-wise of the nonexistence of both the personality of God and the personality of the devil. And thereby Antichrist continues in many quarters unchallenged in his work of tearing down the personality of Good while reinforcing the personality of evil, all the while placing upon it the mask of anonymity.

In a world where the lines of definition that mark the individuality of those who strive for the goal of perfection through the individualization of the Christ flame of the seven rays grow less and less, it is essential to proclaim the personality of the Christ as the identifying mark of all who are born of the Father-Mother God.

In a world where the mass consciousness is leveling mankind to a common denominator of the human personality, where the herd instinct and animal passions govern the monotonous manifestations of egos who are becoming automatons - whether to a totalitarian state, a godless economy, a religion of rote formulae, or a runaway science - in a world where the definition of man and woman made in the image and likeness of God is becoming blurred as though seen through the mists of maya, it is imperative that all who are alert and awake as watchmen on the wall of life challenge the Antichrist.

This should be done daily with the following fiat: "In the name of Jesus the Christ, I challenge the carnal mind, the Antichrist, and all satanic power in every man, woman, and child upon this planet!"

David gave the formula for beholding the Christ and holding the immaculate concept on behalf of the sons and daughters of God when he said, "Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace."¹¹ The identifying mark of all who are born of God is the point of light, of sacred fire, that expands from the secret chamber of the heart through the rings of self-awareness that comprise the aura. This point of light pulsates in the forcefield of the aura as a unique identity recognizable to God and man both in heaven and on earth.

¹⁰Gen. 1:26, 27.

¹¹Ps. 37:37.

Those who seek to deny this personality or to circumvent it as they steal the energies of the Spirit in the sin against the Holy Ghost¹² have the mark of the beast.¹³ These are the idolaters in every age who reject the Christ, replace it with the lesser self, and proclaim that self as God.

We have initiated the cycle of your meditation with the chohans in order that you might put on and become the personality of the Christ as it is realized through the seven rays. And thus it is the work of each of the seven chohans to show you what your options are as you amplify the seven rays through the seven days of the week. These options are to be the most exact and exacting replica of the flame as Father, Mother, Son, and Holy Spirit define the personality of the Christ in each devotee of the light.

By practicing this exercise, then, you will come to know the likeness of the Christ as it ought to manifest in your life in small ways and in big ways, in minutest detail and on a larger scale, as you expand here below the very specifications of the length and breadth and height and depth of the City Foursquare,¹⁴ which is composed of the four elements (planes) of God's being within your body temples fair.

And thus while the heathen rage and the people imagine a vain thing,¹⁵ while the dragon sends forth the flood to devour the Manchild who is the personality of God that is realized through the Woman,¹⁶ while forces and forcefields and interplanetary rays are being sent forth from the evil one to erase, if it were possible, the very energies of the elect,¹⁷ I stand forth with the teaching that will enable you to exert the power of the very living Presence of God as that Presence in you becomes personal wisdom and personal love individualized for all.

The communications of the chohans given to your soul upon the island suspended in the glistening sea are specifically for the individual needs of devotees on the Path. Therefore I say, raise up your voice! Raise up your energies of the heart to the level of the sixteen-petaled chakra of the spoken Word!

And let the mastery of that chakra be in the communication of the ideations of God that have become the formulae of the Logos. Let the silence be broken as atoms and molecules coalesce through the fiat of the light to form within your own temple foursquare the sacred squaring of the hallowed Trinity!

You see, precious ones, the twelve petals of the heart that were for the balancing of the Trinity in each of the four lower bodies are transformed in the throat chakra¹⁸ into the sixteen aspects of virtues flowing in the breath of the Holy Spirit. And behold, now there are four petals in each of the four lower bodies!

This tells you that the threefold flame in etheric, mental, emotional, and physical quadrants has become the fourfold action of the law. The triangle has become the square; and Spirit's flame is now ensconced in Matter through the original decree of Alpha, "Let there be light!" and the response of Omega, "And there was light!"¹⁹ And lo, the womb of creation, the Cosmic Egg, was the materialization of the God flame!

Learn, then, that by the action of your word, all that you garner in the hidden chamber of the heart - the wisdom and the love of the guru and the will of the law - is sent forth as the sword of the sacred Word to coalesce in Matter both the personality and the patterns of the Infinite One. How the demons attack the descent of the Word into form! What a blessing when the Word is made flesh!

¹²Matt. 12:31, 32; Mark 3:28, 29; Luke 12:10.

¹³Rev. 13:16-18; 14:9-11; 15:2; 16:2; 19:19, 20; 20:4.

¹⁴Rev. 21:16.

¹⁵Ps. 2:1.

¹⁶Rev. 12:15, 16.

¹⁷Matt. 24:24; Mark 13:22.

¹⁸**The Throat Chakra** [7]

¹⁹Gen. 1:3.

Take care, then, that you refrain from misusing this sacred chakra that is the mouth of God. For is it not written that “every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment; for by thy words thou shalt be justified and by thy words thou shalt be condemned”?²⁰

When you speak the word in righteousness and love, the energy of the heart flows with God-control to bless other parts of life. When you speak unrighteousness and allow the demons to mouth their unutterable mutterings through you because you have confused the image of the Holy One with that of the unholy one, then you distort the pattern of the City Foursquare. You unbalance the energies of life, and the grid of the new dimensions that we seek to align with your aura is broken and there is a shattering of crystal patterns as the crystal-fire mist is dissipated in time and space.

Those who maintain the steady flow of the compassionate word, the gentle word, speaking the firmness of the law as it relates to the evolving soul consciousness, are those who overcome the accuser of the brethren by the blood of the Lamb (the essence of fire flowing from the heart chakra) and by the word of their testimony²¹ (the release of that fire in the flowing water of the Word).

As you then go forth to speak the word of truth, know that by the confirming of the Word with signs following²² you build the kingdom of God on earth while laying up for yourselves treasure in heaven.²³ And the spiral of the aura expands with each affirmation of the law, each decree - each fiat of the Word.

As the pink is the glow of love that expands from the heart, so the blue is the ray of God’s will that amplifies each expression of the law, each word of praise, and is the authority for healing and science in this octave. And if in the depths of darkest night the tempter would tempt you to doubt the power of the spoken Word as it is released through the omnipotent personality of the Godhead, remember then the one who appeared to John the Beloved in the midst of the seven candlesticks:

“One like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot and girt about the paps with a golden girdle. His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire, and his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace, and his voice as the sound of many waters. And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword [sacred word]: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.”²⁴

And know, then, that the Lord God himself is able to appear to the exalted consciousness of man and to proclaim to him directly by the power of the spoken Word: “Fear not; I AM the first and the last: I AM he that liveth and was dead; and, behold, I AM alive for evermore, Amen, and have the keys of hell and of death.”²⁵

This, my beloved, is the Impersonal Impersonality, the Impersonal Personality, the Personal Personality, and the Personal Impersonality which you can and shall become right within your forcefield, right within your aura, through the mastery of the power of the spoken Word.

I am forever in the center of the flame.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

²⁰Matt. 12:36, 37.

²¹Rev. 12:10, 11.

²²Mark 16:20.

²³Matt. 6:19, 20.

²⁴Rev. 1:13-16.

²⁵Rev. 1:17, 18.

Chapter 41

Beloved Djwal Kul - October 13, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 41 - Beloved Djwal Kul - October 13, 1974

The Human Aura

7 THE LAW OF CONGRUENCY

Understand that there are surrounding the body of man concentric forcefields as envelopes within envelopes. These are energy molds that determine the quotient of light that can be contained within the human aura. Just as the causal body consists of spheres of light surrounding the I AM Presence, each sphere noted by a certain frequency depicted as a ring of color, so around the body of man, lines of flux indicate layers of frequencies that can be magnetized as you expand your awareness of God.

Beginning at the point in the center of the heart, concentric rings of fire can be expanded in the aura of the initiate who pursues the Presence of the Flaming One. As the I AM Presence releases the light of God in man, these energies expand outward from the heart in ever-expanding rings like those that form when a pebble is thrown into a pond.

The soul that descends into the planes of Matter has, then, the potential to be a point of contact for solar hierarchies. For inherent within the soul's own energy field are the electronic matrices that enable it to become a center for the distribution of the light that is needed to nourish and sustain a planet and its evolutions.

Now, as you read my words, sitting in meditation perhaps before the statue of the Buddha, the image of the Christ, or the Chart of Your Divine Self, visualize these concentric rings of light emanating from the center of your heart¹ and realize that each successive attainment in cosmic consciousness anchors the light of the Cosmic Christ as a permanent layer of light within your aura.

The layers of the aura that are filled with light mark the levels of initiation - of the neophyte, the postulant, the acolyte, the disciple, the adept, and so on in the hierarchical scale. When each layer is filled with light and the soul moves in its expanding self-awareness to the point where it magnetizes more light than the capacity of the layers, the aura is translated from the human to the divine. And it is not long before the soul is elevated in its expression from the planes of Matter to the planes of Spirit - for the world can no longer contain it.

As you increase the intensity of the aura through meditation and application of the sacred fire by giving mantras of the Spirit such as the "Transfiguring Affirmations of Jesus the Christ,"² which

¹To help you visualize the concentric rings of light emanating from the heart, see the illustration on the front cover (hardbound volume). This illustration is available from Summit University Press as a full-color poster, 19" x 25". You will receive a poster postpaid for each donation you make to our republishing fund of \$33 or more (your tax deduction is limited to the amount of your donation that is over \$9.95).

²Transfiguring Affirmations of Jesus the Christ

he taught to his disciples, you not only increase the dimensions of your aura in time and space, but you find that your aura becomes a means of communicating with new dimensions of the Spirit even while it transports your soul into higher frequencies of Matter.

Whereas your communication with beings and energies in the planes of Spirit may occur in periods of meditation and invocation, soul travel occurs most often while your body temple is at rest during the hours of sleep. For, you see, the aura that you build as a reflection of your awareness of God in many planes surrounds not only the physical form, but also the etheric, mental, and emotional vehicles.

The aura, then, serves as the forcefield of light that has been called the seamless garment. This garment adorns the etheric body as that body becomes the vehicle of the soul in its journeying in other octaves of Matter.

To develop the aura, then, is to prepare the place of consciousness where, by the law of congruency, you can receive here and now in the planes of Matter those ascended masters and Christed ones whose light bodies will mesh with your own because your aura has taken on and become the frequency of the Holy Spirit that is individualized by various members of the Great White Brotherhood. To be sure, it is the dimensions of life with which you identify whereby the attainment of your cosmic consciousness is measured.

The action of the law of congruency is indeed wondrous to behold! As the magnet of the heart in its rising action is the equilateral triangle that compels the descent of the triangle of Spirit, so that very six-pointed star will magnetize to your heart an identical momentum of light that is held in the heart of one or more ascended beings.

By your free will you can qualify the interlaced triangles of the heart with any of the frequencies of the seven rays or of the Holy Ghost that is the unifying Spirit of the Great White Brotherhood. When, for instance, you dedicate the fires of your heart to the Divine Mother and diligently give the salutations to Mary,³ your heart becomes an orifice of the Mother's love, your aura contains the very patterns that flow from the Virgin Queen to your own over the arc of your adoration.

At a certain point in your devotions and in the evolution of your solar awareness of the Divine Mother, the magnet of the aura and the heart reaches, as it were, a critical mass - that is, an energy momentum sufficient to magnetize the very living Presence of the Divine Mother herself. And by the law of congruency, your aura then becomes the aura of the Virgin Mary.

Then as you recite the Hail Mary,⁴ you are giving the salutation to the flame of the Divine Mother that now burns within your own heart. And as you have called to become her hands and her feet, her body and her mind, so the call has compelled the answer and the answer has come not as a miracle - not as an exception to natural law, but in fulfillment of that law.

Thus as you increase the intensity and the light frequency of the heart, which in turn feeds energy to all of the chakras in Matter and expands the rings of the aura, you come to the place where, through the merging of the aura of the ascended masters with your own, you can proclaim the joy of God's geometry; "Behold, I and my Father are one, I and my Mother are one!" And lo, the star above has become the star below!

Wherever you are in consciousness at this moment, know, O chela of the light, that you are one with every other soul, whether in Matter or in Spirit, who is at this moment experiencing that

³See the following rosaries to Mother Mary, published by Summit University Press: Mother Mary's Scriptural Rosary for the New Age, eight scriptural rosaries dictated by Mary to Elizabeth Clare Prophet, published on 8 audiocassettes and in *My Soul Doth Magnify the Lord!* Mother Mary's New Age Teachings and Rosary with a Challenge to Christendom. A Child's Rosary to Mother Mary, 15-minute rosaries with scriptural readings from the New Testament for adults and children, 4 audiocassette albums, 3 cassettes each. *The Fourteenth Rosary: The Mystery of Surrender*, 2-audiocassette album.

⁴Hail Mary

level, that frequency, of God's being. If you are meditating upon Jesus the Christ and his great life example, then you are one with all others who have an identical appreciation for his ministry. And if by your meditation upon Jesus you become that Christ, then you are also one with every other soul who has ever become the Christ - past, present, and future.

No matter where you are or what you are doing, you cannot escape the inevitable law of congruency. If you allow yourself to become angered, willful, rebellious, or entangled in the threads of maya, then so long as you sustain that vibration by your free will, you are one with and you reinforce the consciousness of all others who are similarly preoccupied with the mists of mortality. And the soul's apparatus to be a distributing center for light is used to proliferate the energy veil, and the light that is in thee is darkness.⁵

When you consider the state of your mind and your feelings at any hour of the day or night, consider whether or not you would desire to have your aura amplify that state a million times, and consider whether you would have that state reinforced by other millions of auras that reflect your own and project the images of their consciousness upon the screen of the cosmos.

Consider that your aura is a mirror of forces both within the microcosm of your individual world and within the entire macrocosm. Consider that you, in your determination to focus a particular virtue of the Godhead, a certain aspect of the Holy Spirit, by the very intensity of your determination can magnetize the determination of God to be that virtue, that aspect.

Therefore by maximizing the sacred fire within your heart through invocation, you can increase the concentric rings of influence that make up your aura. You can make your vote for light and for right count across the entire planetary body as your aura becomes a sounding board for the honor flame of ascended masters and cosmic beings whose light emanations are drawn by the very purity of your love and your determination to be a component of the divine consciousness.

Consider the enormous power of influence that you wield when you align yourself with cosmic forces and cosmic principles. And this is another key in understanding the simple statement "One with God is a majority."

Consider also how your indulgences in the petulance and the pettiness of the ego reinforce the myopic existence of mankind who pursue an endless round of ego-centered activities and use their auras to amplify the ego personality of the synthetic image instead of the Christed personality of the Real Image.

When a man or a woman comes to the place where he realizes the enormous responsibility of influencing life for good or for evil, he begins to understand the statement written in the law "I have said, Ye are gods."⁶ Surely the power that a man can wield through the correct or the incorrect use of the aura can make of him instantaneously a god or a devil.

The more you learn of the science of the aura, the more you will come to realize that there is no in-between. For every erg of energy and every microbe of thought, every wave of feeling, by the law of congruency and the oneness of all life in all planes, resounds throughout the creation either to increase or to decrease the light momentum of the aura of the cosmos.

Because of mankind's gross misuse of the power of the human aura in past ages, this power was taken from him by divine decree. The scientific and mathematical formulae for the development of the powers of the aura were withdrawn from the masses, and mankind's sensory and extrasensory perceptions became dulled according to their misuses of the powers of the aura.

Finally, as abuses led to density and density to further abuses, even the knowledge of the existence of the aura was withdrawn. No longer having empirical proof of the existence of the aura, mankind, excepting the few, ceased to experiment with the science of auric emanations and control; and the

⁵Matt. 6:22, 23; Luke 11:34, 35.

⁶Ps. 82:6; John 10:34.

soul's conquest of other dimensions of Matter that can be accomplished only through this science came to a halt.

In recent years, through Kirlian photography and experiments with plants, scientists have postulated the theory of the L-field as the blueprint of life and a forcefield of energy that can be observed and photographed with either scientific instruments or this specialized photography which uses neither camera nor lens. Suddenly now, after thousands of years of blindness and of the blind following the blind, mankind have awakened to new planes of Matter that exist and can be verified just beyond concrete Matter.

What a vast area of exploration and discovery experiments in parapsychology have opened, and mankind are once again pushing back the frontiers of knowledge! Hierarchy would provide extraordinary insight into the delvings of scientists, and especially those who are in fields of research that probe beyond the present bounds of finite existence.

Man is on the brink of discovering the Higher Self. His head peeping above the clouds, he beholds himself alone against the backdrop of infinity. Beyond mortality man must have the courage to proceed alone - in the understanding that he is here and now all one with life.

In the stillness of the dawn man meets the Infinite. As the last stars are put to bed and the morning light quickens his solar awareness, man gazes into the infinite blue. And he is aware that by the power of an inner sight, a faculty of the soul, he is contacting dimensions beyond the contemporary world and beyond the knowledge of that world as man has counted knowledge for thousands of years.

What is this infinite blue that the soul of man can inhabit by simply expanding the faculties of soul? Is it not the aura of God in the Macrocosm? As you contemplate the self all one with the Higher Self moving through the being of God, won't you give this my prayer for the oneness of all life?

O Infinite One,
Thou God of all above, below,
It is thyself that I would know.
Come unto me, come into me,
O God of love!
Let me dwell with thee, in thee.

My soul longs to climb the ladder of thy law.
As children play on the playground
in their jungle gym,
So I would move along the parallel bars
of thy congruency,
Of thy formlessness and form.
I would exercise my soul
Along the grids and forcefields
Of the antahkarana of life.
O God, let me feel
The rods and cones
That compose thy being.
For thou knowest, O God,
That I would heal
All those who have made themselves
Exceptions to thy law of congruency.

O God, how I love thy geometry

In time and space!
How I love thy design, thy creativity,
Thy bountiful grace!
O God, let me come home,
Let me tarry in the threefold essence
Of thy throne.
Ah yes, I would work thy works on earth
According to thy law -
Sacred wonder, sacred awe.
But for a moment, Lord,
Let me tarry in thy Word,
Let me come and kneel before thy throne.
Oh, let me sit at thy feet,
Divine Master, in thy retreat,
That I might renew the sacred essence
And the memory I once knew
Of our togetherness in the foreverness
Of the infinity I would view.

O God, as thou art
The point of light within
The hidden chamber of my heart,
Let me enter there,
Let my soul be washed by flowing flame,
Let me be renewed to serve mankind again.
I am thy servant, Lord!
I am thyself in form, O Lord!
O Formless One, make us one,
That I might be the fullness of thyself
In and out of immortality.

Thy law is love, thy Word is truth.
Now let my soul be living proof
As thou art here and everywhere,
So I affirm I AM here and I AM there.
This, then, is the humble prayer
Of one who would become
The fullness of thy blazing Son.
I AM the oneness that I AM!

In the fullness of his love, I bid you welcome to my aura. Will you welcome me to your aura?

I AM THAT I AM
I AM the Open Door which no man can shut
I AM the Light which lighteth every man
that cometh into the world
I AM the Way
I AM the Truth
I AM the Life
I AM the Resurrection
I AM the Ascension in the Light

I AM the fulfillment of all my needs and requirements
of the hour
I AM abundant supply poured out upon all Life
I AM perfect Sight and Hearing
I AM the manifest Perfection of Being
I AM the illimitable Light of God made manifest
everywhere
I AM the Light of the Holy of Holies
I AM a son of God
I AM the Light in the holy mountain of God

Hail, Mary, full of grace!
The Lord is with thee.
Blessed art thou among women and
blessed is the fruit of thy womb, Jesus.
Holy Mary, Mother of God,
pray for us, sons and daughters of God,
now and at the hour of our victory
over sin, disease and death.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

Chapter 42

Beloved Djwal Kul - October 20, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 42 - Beloved Djwal Kul - October 20, 1974

The Human Aura

8 THE SACRED FIRE BREATH

As the inbreathing and the outbreathing of God is for the integration of cosmic cycles, for the sending-forth of worlds within worlds, and for the return of those worlds back to the heart of God whence they came, so man, as a co-creator with God, is endowed with the gift of the sacred fire breath. And if he will use that breath for the consecration of the energy of the Holy Spirit within the chakras and within the aura, he will find himself becoming the very fullness of the Presence of God.

How can this be? you say, for the mortal mind is astounded at the very thought of being the expression of God.

Indeed, O mortal, thou canst not contain immortality! Therefore, put off thy mortality! Enter in to the consciousness of the immortals and know that your aura can be, indeed now is, the very living Presence of God - God as life pulsating, God as love innovating, God as truth energizing the soul to the fullness of its creative potential.

The very air that you breathe can be qualified with the sacred fire breath of the Holy Spirit. Indeed, the air is, as it were, the latent potential of the breath of the Holy Spirit. It is energy that is passive which can be activated by the Christ flame as the energy of the heart chakra is drawn up through the throat chakra and released as the sacred Word.

Now we come to the great indrawing. Now we come to the place where - through unswerving devotion to the Son, through the conviction to be the Christ, and through the commitment to the Holy One and the name I AM THAT I AM - you have, in the flaming potential of being itself, the opportunity to become a spiral of integration in order that the life of God as Spirit might be integrated in Matter "as above, so below."

Understand, then, that by your application to the law that I have released in the first seven of these studies, there is being builded within your aura a fiery coil of life.¹ This coil, which is approximately ten inches in diameter, you ought now to visualize rising from the base of an imaginary sundial upon which you stand.

As you look down at your feet, the coil proceeds from what would be the twelve o'clock line (positioned just in front of your feet). The coil is an electrode that winds in a clockwise direction, the coils being spaced three inches apart.

¹The Fiery Coil of Life [8]

From beneath your feet to the top of your head, this coil is a pulsating white fire. And it can be focused as the action of the sacred fire of the Holy Spirit only in the aura of those who have the devotion to the Christ and the commitment to the I AM THAT I AM.

Retaining in mind and in heart the image and the awareness of this coil, let us now consider the two most important functions of the chakras: first, to be the vortex of the outbreath that is the giving-forth of God's energy as the action - the sevenfold activation - of the seven rays of the Holy Spirit; and second, to be the vortex of the inbreath, the drawing-in of the sacred fire breath as the universal essence, the passive energy of the Holy Spirit.

These functions are most obvious in the throat chakra, and therefore the purpose of this eighth study in the series is to give the devotees of the Holy Spirit a truly practical exercise and a fundamental understanding of the use of the throat chakra for the integration of the four lower bodies through the inbreathing and outbreathing of the sacred fire breath.

Just as you breathe in and breathe out through the throat chakra, so all of the chakras are taking in and giving forth the energies of God according to the frequency assigned to each specific chakra. As the energies that are drawn in through the chakras are of the Holy Spirit and the Mother and relate to the functions of the soul in Matter and the nourishment of the four lower bodies, so the energies that are sent forth from the chakras are of the Father and the Son and relate to the functions of the soul in Spirit and the release of its spiritually creative potential.

In the ordinary, undeveloped man and woman, the interaction of these energies is sustained at minimum levels necessary for the flow, the harmony, and the nourishment of the four lower bodies.

When man and woman, through a superior devotion and an extraordinary commitment to the Father and to the Son, begin to release a greater momentum of the energy of the Impersonal Impersonality and the Impersonal Personality of the Godhead through the chakras, then by this greater thrust of outflow there is magnetized a greater inflow of the Personal Personality and the Personal Impersonality of the energies of the Mother and of the Holy Spirit.

This is an illustration of the mathematical equation that is always present in the cosmic exchange of energy from God to man and man to God. Therefore balance, you see, is the key to the expansion of the aura - and it is the balance of plus and minus energy factors that is all important. For the aura will expand in proportion as you increase both the velocity and the vibration of energy moving into and coming forth from the seven chakras of being.

You who have been diligent in studying our instruction and who have made of that instruction the foundation of a new dimension in consciousness will find that you have already increased the outbreath - the outward thrust of Spirit, the plus factor. The following exercise will enable you to increase the inbreath - the inward thrust of Mater, the minus factor. And so you will come to know the balance of both as the regenerative action of the currents of Alpha and Omega within your form and consciousness and world.

1- First, place yourself in a meditative posture, sitting in a comfortable chair before your altar, the physical focus of your worship. If possible, you should set aside a chair that is used only during your meditations and invocations.

You should consecrate this chair by the momentum of your heart flame as a focus of the atomic accelerator that is used by the ascended masters in the Cave of Symbols. Chelas who have passed certain initiations are bidden to sit in the atomic accelerator to have the atoms and molecules of the four lower bodies stepped up by the currents of the ascension flame in preparation for the ritual of the return, the alchemical marriage that is the soul's reunion with the Spirit.

2- Place your feet flat on the floor, your hands cupped in your lap, your head erect, eyes level, chin drawn in for the disciplined flow of the energies of the heart chakra through the throat chakra.

3- The "Call to the Fire Breath," the invocation of the Goddess of Purity given to the devotees

of the Holy Spirit, should now be recited three times.

Give it slowly, rhythmically, with feeling. Absorb each word and each concept with the conviction held in heart and mind that you are here and now a joint-heir with Christ. And as the beloved son, the beloved daughter, you are claiming your inheritance.² Yours is an inheritance of the sacred fire that issues forth from the heart of beloved Alpha and Omega, who keep the flame of the Father-Mother God in the Great Central Sun.

Call to the Fire Breath

*I AM, I AM, I AM the fire breath of God
From the heart of beloved Alpha and Omega.
This day I AM the immaculate concept
In expression everywhere I move.
Now I AM full of joy,
For now I AM the full expression
Of divine love.

My beloved I AM Presence,
Seal me now
Within the very heart of
The expanding fire breath of God.
Let its purity, wholeness, and love
Manifest everywhere I AM today and forever!*
- (recite three times)
I accept this done right now with full power!
I AM this done right now with full power!
I AM, I AM, I AM God-Life expressing perfection
All ways at all times.
This which I call forth for myself,
I call forth for every man, woman, and child
On this planet.

The immaculate concept, the fiery blueprint according to which your soul was created in the image of the Divine One, is now impressed upon your four lower bodies. This fiery blueprint is magnetized by the coil described earlier in this lesson, which you now bring to the fore of consciousness as the pivot of your call to the fire breath. The fullness of the joy which you claim is the fullness of the expression of divine love.

4- Now visualize the buoyant energies of love being magnetized by this coil and by the energies of the heart (which from our previous exercises you hold in mind as the focus of the interlaced triangles superimposed with the name of God).

It is essential that you hang above your altar the Chart of the Presence. Your eye level when you are standing should be at the eye level of the lower figure in the chart, so that the Christ Self and the I AM Presence are above you.³

²Rom. 8:14-17; Gal. 3:26-29; 4:4-7; Eph. 1:5, 10, 11; Heb. 9:15; I John 3:2.

³The Chart of Your Divine Self is available as a 15" x 26" full-color poster, \$4.95. Altar set of 3 1. To help you visualize the concentric rings of light emanating from the heart, see the illustration on the front cover (hardbound volume). This illustration is available from Summit University Press as a full-color poster, 19" x 25". You will receive a poster postpaid for each donation you make to our republishing fund of \$33 or more (your tax deduction is limited to the amount of your donation that is over \$9.95).

Posters: Chart, 15" x 26" (to hang in the center), portraits of Jesus Christ and Saint Germain (to hang to the left and right of the Chart), 12" x 16" each.

5- Therefore, in all of your meditations and invocations, you should imagine through the imaging of the eye⁴ that all energy released through the chakras comes forth from the I AM Presence, through the Christ Self, descending over the crystal cord into the heart chakra, thence throughout the four lower bodies.

Establish in mind, then, the concept of a perpetual flow from the heart of the individualized God Self to the heart of the Christ Self to your own threefold flame pulsating in the rhythm of God's heartbeat. The sealing of your aura within the very heart of the expanding fire breath of God is accomplished by your I AM Presence through the Christ Self in answer to your call. Remember, it is God in you who is the decreer, the decree, and the fulfillment of the decree.

6- Visualize your aura as an ovoid⁵ of white light extending beneath your feet, beneath the coil, above your head, and above the coil. See the aura increasing in the intensity of the light as that energy is expanded from the heart chakra and thence from all of the chakras as the sacred mist that is called the fire breath of God. Let its purity, wholeness, and love fill the ovoid of your aura, and feel your mind and heart disciplining that energy and holding it in the creative tension of your cosmic awareness.

7- Conclude the giving of the call (three times) with the acceptance. Now you are ready for the exercise of the integration of the eighth ray.

8- To the count of eight beats, draw in through your nostrils the sacred breath. When you first begin this exercise, you may wish to count the eight beats by the gentle tapping of your foot. The breath is drawn in through the nostrils. As you breathe in, push your abdominal muscles out, letting the air completely fill your lungs. Let your lungs be inflated like a balloon. See the air that you draw in as the pure white light.

9- Now to the count of eight beats, hold in the air and visualize it penetrating your physical form as the essence of the Holy Spirit, which nourishes, stabilizes, and balances the interchange of energy in the physical atoms, molecules, and cells.

10- Visualize this sacred energy flowing through your veins, moving through your nervous system, anchoring the essence of the balancing energies of the Holy Spirit in your four lower bodies and absorbing from them all impurities, which you now see being flushed out of your system as you exhale to the count of eight beats.

Let the exhalation be deliberate and disciplined as you slowly release the air as though it were a substance being pressed out of a tube. You may round your lips to increase the tension of the exhalation. Imagine that breath being pushed out from the very pit of the stomach as the abdominal muscles contract. You may lean forward if this helps to press out the last bit of air remaining in the lungs.

11- Now let your head resume an erect posture, and hold without inbreathing or outbreathing to the final count of eight beats.

12- Repeat this exercise daily, as you are physically able, until you have established a rhythm - mentally counting, if you wish, "One and two and three and four and five and six and seven and eight and one and two and three and" - and so forth. Be careful that in your zeal you do not overdo. Each one must in Christ discern his capacity, which may be anywhere from one to twelve repetitions of the exercise per daily session.

This fourfold exercise is for the balancing of the four lower bodies. The inbreath comes through the etheric body. The first hold is an action of energizing through the mental body. The outbreath is the release through the emotional body. And the final hold is for the anchoring in the physical

⁴See discussion of eye magic by Mark L. Prophet and Elizabeth Clare Prophet on pp. 48-49 of *Climb the Highest Mountain*, 2d ed., published by Summit University Press.

⁵**Devotee Standing in the Ovoid** [9]

form of the balanced action of Father, Son, Mother, and Holy Spirit.

13- When you have mastered the inbreathing, holding, outbreathing, and holding in this fashion and the accompanying visualization of the sacred fire releasing light, energizing the consciousness, extracting impurities, and finally anchoring the energies of the Christ, then - and only then - you may add to your exercise the affirmation "I AM Alpha and Omega" to the count of eight beats.

This you mentally affirm once for each of the four steps of the exercise. This affirmation is for the establishment within you of the cloven tongues of fire, the twin flames of the Holy Spirit that are the energies of the Father-Mother God.

By thus invoking these energies and using the breath as the means to convey that energy to the four lower bodies and to anchor it in the physical form, you will be building the balanced action of the caduceus - the intertwining of the Alpha and Omega spirals along the spine that are for the ultimate victory of the masculine and feminine polarity that raises the energies of the chakras, merges in the heart as the Christ, and flowers in the crown⁶ as the Buddhist enlightenment of the thousand-petaled lotus.

Since the Fall of Man, mankind have allowed the energies of the four lower bodies to remain in a state of imbalance. Therefore, they have not had the equal flow of the currents of Alpha and Omega anchored within their forms, which are necessary to sustain the currents of regeneration, of eternal youth, and above all, to expand the aura to planetary and interplanetary dimensions. As a result, the unnatural law of sin, disease, decay, and death has displaced the natural law of harmony in the evolutions of earth.

Without the balance of the spirals of Alpha and Omega within you, O chelas of the sacred fire, you can go no further in the expansion of the aura. All that we have given thus far is a foundation upon which you may now build the consciousness of the Father-Mother God.

And as you increase that balance through this exercise day by day, you will come in to the awareness that you are indeed the beloved of God and that in you is the converging in the planes of Mater of the twin flames of Alpha and Omega. Behold, "I AM Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty."⁷

This, then, is the beginning of your exercise of expansion. It is also the ending of your exercise; for ultimately in the completed manifestation of the Father-Mother God, you will find that your being and consciousness has become the aura, the forcefield, of the Holy Spirit.

You will find that you have thereby magnetized that Presence of the I AM and that you are magnetized by it in a literal conflagration which is, blessed ones, the ritual of your ascension in the light. Thus from beginning to ending, the Alpha and Omega spirals within you are the fulfillment of the very living Presence of God.

I place my Electronic Presence with each one as the guardian action of the sacred fire - I AM the guard - during the period of your meditation on the fire breath and your exercise of integration through the eighth ray.

I am the willing servant of the flame.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

⁶The Crown Chakra [10]

⁷Rev. 1:8.

Chapter 43

Beloved Djwal Kul - October 27, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 43 - Beloved Djwal Kul - October 27, 1974

The Human Aura

9 THE FOUR ELEMENTS IN THE PLANES OF THE CHAKRAS

In order to master the flow of God's energy through the seven chakras, man and woman ought to consider the mastery of the four elements - of fire, air, water, and earth - as planes of God's consciousness. For by the mastery of the four elements, you will then gain the mastery of the flow of energy through the four lower bodies as these bodies serve as coordinates for the establishment of the aura of God around the soul.

The four elements, so-called, are merely word matrices used to define the planes of God's Self-awareness that the individual is capable of realizing through the four lower bodies. Thus the etheric body is the vehicle for the fire element and for man's realization of God's awareness of himself as the sacred fire.

The highest frequencies that the individual is capable of realizing in the planes of Mater are focused through this body. The etheric, or memory, body contains both the record of the soul's evolution in the causal body in the planes of Spirit prior to its descent into Mater and the record of all of its experiences in the lower octaves after the descent.

It is through the heart chakra, where the ascending and descending triangles converge, that the soul learns to exercise the sacred fire and its uses both in the planes of Spirit and in the planes of Mater. By the fire of the heart, man and woman learn the mastery of the etheric cycles of the cosmos that spiral through the etheric body. And by the energies of the heart they do weave the deathless solar body. This is the body into which the etheric body is transformed once the karmic cycles have been fulfilled.

Thus our God who is a consuming fire¹ can be experienced in the planes of Mater through the heart chakra. And it is, of course, the threefold flame anchored in the hidden chamber of the heart that conveys this aspect of the mastery of the Christ consciousness to the soul.

Then, by the mastery and balance of the threefold flame, the disciple is able to magnetize greater and greater portions of this flame into the aura. The balanced manifestation of the threefold flame, together with the infilling of the aura with the sacred fires of the Holy Ghost, prepare the disciple to master the other six chakras through the mental, emotional, and physical bodies.

The air element and God's awareness of himself in the plane of the mind in and as the Logos are mastered in the mental body through the third eye and the seat-of-the-soul chakra. The frequency of

¹Deut. 4:24; 9:3; Heb. 12:29.

this element is comparable to the wind that “bloweth where it listeth”² and to thinking and be-ness whereby the soul affirms “I am,” as the expression of self-identity, drawing the conclusion “therefore I think” - or “I think, therefore I am.”

For the mastery of the emotions - of God’s awareness of himself as energy in motion - and of the water element, the disciple has the opportunity to expand and balance the energies of life and their flow in the emotional body (sometimes called the desire body) through the throat chakra and the solar plexus.³ But the full mastery of the physical plane and of time and space in Mater is not attained until the disciple gains the mastery of the flow of physical energies in the base-of-the-spine and the crown chakras.

In these two chakras the disciple experiences God’s awareness of himself as Mother and Father united in the physical plane for the bringing-forth of the Christ consciousness. And thus the goal of the adepts of the East who meditate upon the Goddess Kundalini as the white-fire energies of the Mother coiled as the serpent fire in the base of the spine is to raise that energy through all of the chakras and to attain the merging of the energy of the Mother (which otherwise remains locked in the base of the spine) with those of the Father as these are quickened by the divine union of the Alpha-to-Omega spirals in the crown chakra.

Let us consider in this study the mastery of the flow of the sacred fire as it becomes in the throat chakra the waters of the living Word and in the solar plexus the peace-commanding Presence. Beloved Jesus, the Prince of Peace who was the Master of the Piscean age, set the example for all mankind’s mastery of God’s energies in motion.

So great was his mastery of the flow of fire from the heart into these two chakras that he was able to proclaim, “Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.”⁴ By this he meant that even though the entire forcefield of the soul’s identity in the planes of Mater, together with the chakras that are used to focus the energies of heaven and earth, might cease to exist, the word of God uttered through his being would remain forever - fixed as stars in the firmament of God’s being.

The mark of the Christed one is the mark of attainment whereby the energies of the chakras below the heart are uplifted and integrated with the energies of the chakras above the heart. Those above the heart carry the masculine polarity of being, and those below the heart carry the feminine polarity. Once the energies of the threefold flame are balanced in the hidden chamber of the heart, the disciple can proceed to balance the points of the interlaced triangles, which are necessary for the disciple’s attainment of the Christ consciousness.

Jesus is known as the Prince of Peace because he balanced the threefold flame and mastered the sixth ray, the energies of purple and gold in the solar-plexus chakra (at the navel). Holding these energies in harmony, he was able to draw upon the reserves of his solar plexus, the place of the sun, to release this energy in the power of the spoken Word.

It was in the balance of the energy flow from the desire body - which in Jesus totally reflected God’s desiring for mankind - to the throat chakra that he was able to speak the word of healing, of forgiveness, of comfort. By the balanced energy flow from the throat chakra to the solar plexus, he gave forth the teaching of the Christ for the Piscean age and spoke the word that raised the dead, cast out the demons, and aligned the entire planetary body with the aura of the Cosmic Christ.

You may, then, visualize the ascending triangle of purple flecked with gold rising from the solar plexus and merging in the throat chakra with the descending triangle of royal blue for the fulfillment of the spirals of Alpha and Omega in the release of the spoken Word. These color rays, the blue and the purple, do focus the action of the beginning and the ending that seals the sacred fire breath in

²John 3:8.

³**The Solar-Plexus Chakra** [11]

⁴Matt. 24:35; Mark 13:31; Luke 21:33.

a matrix of completion specifically for precipitation in Mater.

If the energies in motion of these two chakras are perfectly balanced, then when the disciple speaks the word “Be thou made whole!” it is done, even as the fiat of the Lord spoken by Jesus was a rebuke to the devil who at his word departed from the lunatic boy who was “sore vexed, oftentimes falling into the fire and oft into the water.”⁵

Have you ever wondered, as the disciples did, why they could not cast the demon out of the boy? Have you ever wondered why words of healing and of love spoken by the Master do not have the same effect in the planes of Mater when spoken through you as they did when he spoke them?

The answer is to be found in precisely this formula which I have given you on (1) the balancing of the threefold flame and (2) the merging of the coordinate chakras (throat and solar plexus; third eye and seat of the soul; crown and base) and their energies “as above, so below.” Thus in order to be healers of mankind and to walk in the footsteps of him who commanded the wind and the wave, you must begin by learning the control - the God-control - of energy flow both in the solar plexus and in the spoken Word.

If you would learn the mastery of the solar plexus, then I must remand you to the consciousness of the Elohim Peace and Aloha and their exercise of the visualization of the great sun disc over the solar plexus, calling in the name of Jesus the Christ and in the name of your own Christ Self to the Elohim of the Sixth Ray for the balancing action of their consciousness to be anchored in your solar-plexus chakra.

Visualize a circle or disc of white light the size of a dinner plate superimposed over your form at the navel. See this as a brilliant shield of armor like the white disc of the sun that appears in the sky. Then give the “Invocation to the Great Sun Disc.”⁶ You may also give the “Count-to-Nine Decree”⁷ written by the Ascended Master Cuzco specifically for the mastery of the solar plexus, the throat, and the third-eye chakras.

Always remember, blessed chelas of the sacred fire, that our instruction - and, above all, your application of that instruction - is given in order that you might prepare yourself for the initiations of the cross: the transfiguration, the crucifixion, the resurrection, and the ascension. That you might be prepared for the coming of the Lord unto the tabernacle of being is our prayer.

Thus when you have shown yourself “approved unto God, a workman rightly dividing the word of truth,”⁸ the hour will come that is appointed by God for you to be taken up “into an high mountain,”⁹ into the plane of the I AM Presence apart from the world. And, in the ritual of the transfiguration, your face will “shine as the sun” and your raiment will be “white as the light.”¹⁰

So your countenance will reflect the image and likeness of God; and your aura, as the raiment of your soul, will be filled with the white light of your own Christ Self-awareness. You will find yourself standing face to face with the ascended masters and talking with them as though with friends of old.

And if perchance there are disciples of lesser attainment standing by, they may propose the building of tabernacles¹¹ to commemorate the event and the spot of the converging of the energies of heaven and earth - one for you and one for each of the masters who appear conversing with you.

But you will tell them that the transfiguration is not for the exaltation of the personality, nor does the individuality of the soul equate with the human personality or the idolatrous generation. For the transfiguration is the glorying of the Lord in the soul, in the Christ Self, and in the tabernacle

⁵Matt. 17:14-21.

⁶**Invocation to the Great Sun Disc** [12]; Mantra: **O DISC OF LIGHT**

⁷**Count-to-Nine Decree** [13]

⁸II Tim. 2:15.

⁹Matt. 17:1, 2; Mark 9:2, 3; Luke 9:28, 29.

¹⁰Matt. 17:2.

¹¹Matt. 17:3, 4; Mark 9:4, 5; Luke 9:30-33.

foursquare that has become the dwelling place of the Most High God.

The bright cloud that will overshadow you in that hour will be the cloud of the I AM Presence, the forcefield of pulsating white light into which you will one day enter through the ascension spiral. And in that bright cloud is the witness of the heavenly hosts overshadowing those who in time and space are willing to commemorate the God flame - those who are not afraid to draw forth the flame of Spirit that must be ensconced in Matter if that Matter is to be translated in the ritual of the transfiguration to the plane of its origin in Spirit. And so to all who behold the consecration of your life as the transfiguring life of the Christ, the voice out of the cloud will speak, saying, "This is my beloved Son, in whom I AM well pleased; hear ye him."¹²

If you will in earnest seek the mastery of those energies in motion anchored in the solar plexus as a reservoir of light for the release of the power of the spoken Word, the Almighty will sponsor your delivery of the Word of God in this age. And you will be the peace-commanding Presence.

And mankind will desire to hear the words that you speak; for they indeed have the authority of your sponsor from on high - the very same I AM THAT I AM who sponsored Moses, saying, "Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth and teach thee what thou shalt say."¹³ So the same Lord will speak the word through you and will draw all mankind with the seeing of the eye and with the hearing of the ear and with the command "Hear ye him!"

I am keeping the flame for those who diligently pursue the ritual of the transfiguration.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

¹²Matt. 17:5.

¹³Exod. 4:12.

Chapter 44

Beloved Djwal Kul - November 3, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 44 - Beloved Djwal Kul - November 3, 1974

The Human Aura

10 THE SEVEN IN THE SEVEN AND THE TEST OF THE TEN

Concentric rings of the color rays emanating from the seven chakras denote the macrocosmic-microcosmic interchange of energy within the being of the new-age man and woman. And the outflow and inflow of energy that accompanies the process marks the integration of the soul with the causal body as it enters into communion with the I AM Presence.

We have described the rings of light which in the Christed ones are continually emanating from the heart chakra. Let us also consider that there is intended to be a continual release of concentric rings of light not only from the heart chakra, but from all of the chakras. This release becomes possible as the individual consciously employs the chakras as distributing centers for the energies of the I AM Presence that circulate from the heart chakra throughout the four lower bodies.

Day by day as the aspirant gains control of the flow of life through his being, the inflow and the outflow of the life forces in the chakras increase until the hour of the transfiguration, when all of the seven chakras, together with the secondary heart chamber, are simultaneously releasing the color rings of the seven rays and the eighth ray from the base of the spine to the crown.

In other words, although the entire aura is encircled by the rings that emanate from the heart, within that aura there are released concentric rings¹ of the color rays from each of the other chakras. And these are according to the petals and their corresponding color frequencies that are designated for each of the chakras, which are as follows:

Base of the spine: petals, 4; color frequency, white. Seat of the soul: petals, 6; color frequency, violet. Solar plexus: petals, 10; color frequency, purple and gold. Heart: petals, 12; color frequency, pink. Secondary heart chamber: petals, 8; color frequency, peach. Throat: petals, 16; color frequency, blue. Third eye: petals, 96; color frequency, green. Crown: petals, 972; color frequency, yellow.

Here we begin to see, then, the vision of the wheels within wheels that was beheld by the prophet

¹Concentric Rings Emanating from the Seven Chakras and from the Secondary Heart Chamber. "We have described the rings of light which in the Christed ones are continually emanating from the heart chakra. Let us also consider that there is intended to be a continual release of concentric rings of light not only from the heart chakra, but from all of the chakras. This release becomes possible as the individual consciously employs the chakras as distributing centers for the energies of the I AM Presence that circulate from the heart chakra throughout the four lower bodies.

Day by day as the aspirant gains control of the flow of life through his being, the inflow and the outflow of the life forces in the chakras increase until the hour of the transfiguration, when all of the seven chakras, together with the secondary heart chamber, are simultaneously releasing the color rings of the seven rays and the eighth ray from the base of the spine to the crown." - - Djwal Kul

Ezekiel.² Indeed, the chakras are the wheels of the law of a man's being whereby the energies of God are released to and from his being for the integration of his solar awareness in the planes of God's own Self-awareness.

Peter was the disciple who came to Jesus to learn the God-control of the flow of energy. In order to accomplish this, he was required to master fear and doubt and the questioning and curiosity of the carnal mind - all of which issue from the ego's sense of separation from God. Ultimately when Jesus' final test came - the overcoming of the last enemy³ and the entire momentum of the records of the soul's involvement in mortality - Peter betrayed his Lord.

Jesus' triumph over death by the resurrection flame was his testimony of the law realized in the Logos for the Piscean dispensation. Those who would follow Jesus must always come face to face with these challengers - fear and doubt, death and mortality - of the flame of Christ-mastery that is the mark of the Piscean conqueror.

One day Peter asked Jesus, "Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?" Jesus' answer illustrates the law of the multiplication of energy by the power of ten. The Master said, "I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven."⁴

To forgive is to free, and to free one's brother or one's sister is a gift that lies within your hand. Know you not that when you forgive one another and thereby free one another from bondage to the self, it is in reality you yourself who is freed? Freed from being tied through the law of karma to the one who has offended or wronged you in any way.

To forgive, one must be free of fear, of conceit and deceit, of rebellion against the law, of envy and jealousy, and especially of the retaliatory tendencies that beset the ego consciousness. To forgive and to free all parts of life, one must be free of self-pity and the agony of remorse, of ingratitude and that loathsome sense of self-righteousness. But above all, one must be free of self-love, self-condemnation, and self-hatred.

The energies of freedom are anchored in the seat-of-the-soul chakra located approximately mid-point between the navel and the base of the spine. This is the place where the action of the seventh ray of transmutation can be magnetized. And through this ray the misdemeanors of the soul enacted through a misuse of the energies of all of the chakras can be transmuted, their molds (thought matrices) melted down, and the energies used again for the building of more noble forms and for the filling of those forms with noble ideas and their corollary actions.

To forgive seven times is to forgive by the flame of the Christ the wrongs and injustices practiced by the self upon the self and other selves through its perversion of the seven planes of God's consciousness in the seven chakras. Jesus instructed Peter that this was not enough. It was not enough for the integration of the soul into the wholeness of the Christ. The Master taught his disciple that there is a need for the multiplication of the flame of forgiveness by the power of the ten as well as by the power of the seven.

Seven times seven - the period of the Buddha's enlightenment under the bo tree - is for the mastery of the seven planes of being and the mastery of these planes in the seven bodies of man - the four lower bodies and the three higher bodies (the Christ Self, the I AM Presence, and the causal body). Not just one round of seven for the anchoring of spirals of God's awareness in the wheels of the law, but the action of the seven rays in the consciousness of the Elohim multiplying the power of each of the seven chakras. And so for forty-nine days the Buddha sat under the bo tree to reach the attainment of the Enlightened One.

Now hear this: It is the requirement of the initiation of the Buddhist consciousness that you fulfill

²Ezek. 1:16.

³I Cor. 15:26.

⁴Matt. 18:21, 22.

the law of the seven chakras in each of the planes of God's consciousness. Therefore, once you have gained the mastery of the heart chakra, that mastery must be transferred to each of the other chakras. This, then, will be the fulfillment of the seven rays as the mastery of the heart chakra is transferred to the others.

Likewise, once you have mastered the power of the spoken Word in the throat chakra, the energies garnered as the Logos, as the blue fire of God-perfection, direction, and protection, must be upheld in the other six chakras. And the same holds true as you master each of the others.

Having gained the mastery of the seven in the seven, you are ready for the multiplication by the power of the ten. And now we will see why the number ten was so often a part of the ritual and the teaching of Jesus - the ten talents, the ten virgins, the ten lepers, the woman with the ten pieces of silver, and even the dragon having seven heads and ten horns and seven crowns upon his heads.⁵

The solar-plexus chakra has ten petals - five with the positive charge focusing the thrust of Alpha in the secret rays and five with a negative charge focusing the return current of Omega in the secret rays. Thus to the evolving soul consciousness, the solar plexus is the vehicle whereby the initiation of the test of the ten is passed. This is the test of selflessness, which always involves the test of the emotions and of the God-control of those emotions through the Divine Ego, which can come into prominence in the soul only as the result of the surrender of the human ego.

The desire body, as we have said, is anchored in and releases its energy through the solar plexus and the throat chakra. The desire body of mankind contains a greater amount of God's energy than any of the other three lower bodies. Whatever motives and motivational patterns are contained within the desire body, these are fulfilled both consciously and unconsciously as energy spirals are pressed into manifestation through the solar plexus and the throat chakra.

Mankind are hindered in their fulfillment of the divine plan only insofar as their desires do not reflect the desiring of God to be everywhere the fullness of life and truth and love. When, therefore, mankind, with the determination and the surrender of a Christ in the Garden of Gethsemane, surrender all lesser desires to the greater desire of the Universal Self, then the entire weight of the momentum of energy in the desire body propels the fulfillment of the will of God and the soul's own blueprint is outpictured in the four lower bodies.

It is, then, in the hour of the surrender "Nevertheless, not my will but thine be done"⁶ that the full momentum of the ten petals in the solar plexus is brought to bear upon the being of man as the multiplying factor of the mastery and the attainment of the other chakras.

The reservoir of light held in the great sun disc, the magnet of the sun presence within the solar plexus, is the energy that multiplies the mastery of love in the heart, of wisdom in the crown, of purity, action, and flow in the base, of freedom in the soul, of vision in the third eye, of service in the solar plexus, and of the sacred Word in the throat.

The energies that can be drawn from the desire body of God, anchored in the solar plexus, and released for the blessing of mankind are indeed unlimited. And whether they are used for healing, for science, for abundance, or for the furthering of the arts and the culture of the Mother, they will lend the momentum of the power of the ten and of the ten-times-ten to the mastery of the other six chakras.

The twelve virtues of the heart can be multiplied individually, one by one, or as the wholeness of the balance of the threefold flame. This multiplication, whether it be of the fires of forgiveness or of the five talents, or for the healing of the lepers, is always accomplished through service to life as the true disciple ministers unto the needs of the Christ in all.

The more one recognizes the need of humanity and desires to help carry the burden of that need,

⁵Matt. 25:28, 1; Luke 17:12; 15:8; Rev. 12:3.

⁶Luke 22:42.

the greater the energy he is able to draw from the great reservoir of life that can be pulled through the heart from the causal body and then anchored in the solar plexus, the reservoir in Mater of the energies of peace.

Realize, too, O chelas who would expand the domain of the aura by the concentric rings of the chakras, that the energies of the solar plexus may be perverted and then employed to multiply the perversions of the other chakras.

And so the seven heads of the dragon, the beast of the carnal mind, symbolize the perversions of the seven aspects of God's consciousness through the lower mental body. The seven crowns upon those heads show the misuse of the seven rays to amplify the seven perversions. And the ten horns are used to multiply the seven-times-seven by the energies of the human will in the solar plexus. Thus, knowing the law, mankind must choose how they will use God's energy and after what manner they will release the energies of the seven chakras.

Remember, then, the parable of the man who traveled into a far country and called his servants and delivered unto them his goods.⁷ The one to whom he gave the five talents is the one who required the initiation of the test of the ten in the solar plexus. The master gave to his servant the five talents as the thrust of the energy of Alpha. In the solar-plexus chakra, these talents are like five positive electrodes of the five secret rays, and they represent the thrust of the Alpha current.

It is up to the soul as it abides in time and space, far from the presence of the lord (the Christ Self and the I AM Presence), to use these electrodes as the masculine polarity of Spirit to draw unto itself through the magnetism of the Spirit the corresponding energies of Omega (the five negative electrodes of the five secret rays), the returning current of the Mother flame that rises from the base-of-the-spine chakra. The tarrying in time and space until the lord returns is an opportunity to prove one's stewardship - one's ability to hold fast to that which is received and to use it to multiply the essence of Spirit in the planes of Mater.

And so when the lord returned to the servant, he found that the one who had received five talents came to him and brought him other five talents, saying, "Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more." Thus, having completed the mastery of the test of the ten, the servant received the commendation of the lord, "Well done, thou good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord."

The joy of the lord is the joyous energy of the sixth ray anchored in the solar plexus for the multiplication of the energies of life. Note that only five of the ten virgins passed the test of being prepared for the entering in to the chamber of the heart with the Chohan of the Sixth Ray,⁸ the Master of the Piscean cycle.

This is the hour of the mastery of the feminine ray through the initiation that is called the test of the ten. And the test of the ten is the test of selflessness whereby you salute the Mother ray with the Hail Mary and thereby confirm the balance of the ten petals of the solar plexus, giving ten Hail Marys in each of the five sections of your morning rosary.⁹ And the test of the ten multiplied by the action of the five secret rays that form the star of man's being is for the drawing in through the chakras of the energies of the Mother and of the Holy Spirit.

This is the age of opportunity for balance in the heart, balance in the inflow and the outflow of the sacred breath, and balance in the tests of the seven-times-seven multiplied by the power of the ten.

⁷Matt. 25:14-30.

⁸Jesus was chohan of the sixth ray during the Piscean age. When Jesus and his disciple Saint Francis (Kuthumi) assumed the office of World Teacher on January 1, 1956, the Ascended Lady Master Nada assumed the chohanship of the sixth ray in Jesus' stead.

⁹See pp. 198 and 323, ch. 7 n. 2.

So fulfill the cycles of energy flow within the forcefield of being and watch how the aura will grow and grow and grow. I am focusing the geometry of the aura of the Cosmic Christ until you, by the law of balance, harmony, and congruency, are able to assume that aura.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

Chapter 45

Beloved Djwal Kul - November 10, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 45 - Beloved Djwal Kul - November 10, 1974

The Human Aura

11 THE FLAME OF FREEDOM IN THE AQUARIAN CYCLE

My beloved, hear now the story of the bondage of the souls of the Israelites - how they were freed by God from the Egyptian bondage and how they entered again into the bondage of the fleshpots of Egypt. Mankind have often wondered why the angel of the Lord or the Lord God himself did not come down from the mountain of the gods to set free the captives of the oppressors, but instead allowed the self-made law of idolatry to render that captivity captive of the law of karma.

Mankind cry out for salvation, and in the groanings of their souls they appeal to the Almighty. And yet the Almighty has appeared time and time again through his emissaries - angels, prophets, and messengers - to warn of the impending doom that hangs like the sword of Damocles over the idolatrous generation. Likewise, the hand of mercy, of justice, of prophecy, and of wisdom has appeared; and yet mankind, in the perverseness of the wicked, have defied the counsels and the counselors of the God of Israel.

To those who would know the freedom of the soul, I say, listen well! For there is a price that must be paid for that freedom. It is the surrender of your idols, of your idolatry, and of your submission to the idolatrous generation.

And so it came to pass in the days of the judges that an angel of the Lord came up from Gilgal to Bochim and said to the children of Israel: "I made you to go up out of Egypt and have brought you unto the land which I swore unto your fathers; and I said, I will never break my covenant with you. And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars: but ye have not obeyed my voice: why have ye done this?"

"Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be as thorns in your sides, and their gods shall be a snare unto you. And it came to pass, when the angel of the Lord spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice and wept."¹

Through the hand of Moses, the Israelites were rescued from the bondage of Egypt, which represents the bondage of the soul to the cult of death and the cult of the serpent that arises out of the misuse of the sacred fire in the base-of-the-spine chakra. This is that bondage which results from the utter perversion of the Mother flame.

In order for the energies of the Israelites to rise to the plane of God-awareness in the seat-of-the-soul chakra, it was necessary that they be delivered from those who enslaved their consciousness and their energies to spirals of disintegration and death. But in order for them to retain that freedom,

¹Judg. 2:1-4.

to receive the blessings of the Lord, and to be participants in the covenant of their Maker, it was required of them that they should not, in the words of Paul, be “unequally yoked together with unbelievers.”²

Therefore, God warned the Israelites to be free from entanglements with those who were carnally minded, for by cosmic law the children of righteousness ought not to have fellowship - especially intermarriage and the bearing of offspring - with the children of unrighteousness. For the true Israelites are the children of reality whom God would one day use as the seed of Abraham to bring forth the Christ consciousness and that great nation which would be the fulfillment of the City Foursquare.³

But they would not; and their leaders did not drive out the inhabitants of the land that God had given them, nor did they throw down their altars and challenge their gods. And generations arose who knew not the Lord nor the works that he had done for Israel; and they did evil in the sight of God, forsaking the Lord and serving the false gods of Baal and Ashtaroth. Even when the Lord raised up judges among them to deliver them out of the hand of the spoilers, yet in their perverseness they would not hearken unto the judges, but “went a whoring after other gods and bowed themselves unto them.”⁴

So their corruption was great, and the anger of the Lord was hot against the Israelites who departed not from their stubborn ways. And the Lord left the nations of the laggard generation without driving them out in order to prove Israel and to be the testing of her soul. These were the Philistines, the Canaanites, the Sidonians, and the Hivites.

Moreover, those who had been chosen of the Lord to carry the torch of freedom “dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebusites: and they took their daughters to be their wives and gave their daughters to their sons and served their gods. And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord and forgot the Lord their God and served Baalim and the groves.”⁵

“Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.”⁶

In the seat-of-the-soul chakra⁷, there are anchored in man and in woman the powers of procreation - the seed of Alpha in man, the egg of Omega in woman. And the seed and the egg contain the mandala of the Christ consciousness that is passed on from generation to generation through those who espouse the disciplines of the law and keep the commandments of their God.

The soul that is free is the soul that retains the image of the Christ and is the progenitor of that image in the raising-up of the sons and daughters of God who take dominion not only over the earth, but over the idolatrous generations who inhabit the earth. These are of the Christ consciousness, which works the works of God and bears the fruit thereof. These are they who multiply the God consciousness “as above, so below” by preserving in honor the freedom of the soul.

Some among the original Hebrews, chosen of God and to whom God gave the Promised Land, compromised their attainment in the seat-of-the-soul chakra by allowing the seed (the Christic light) of Abraham to be commingled with the Canaanites. By so doing they not only forfeited their right to be called the chosen people, but they also forfeited their vision of God in manifestation - the faculty of the third-eye chakra - which would have enabled them to recognize the Christed one who came in fulfillment of the prophecy of Isaiah.

²II Cor. 6:14.

³Rev. 21:16.

⁴Judg. 2:10-13, 16, 17.

⁵Judg. 2:19-22; 3:1, 3-7.

⁶Isa. 1:18.

⁷**The Seat-of-the-Soul Chakra** [14]

So great was the abomination of those who had been chosen to bear the Word of the law that the Lord God allowed them to be taken into Assyrian and Babylonian captivity and ultimately to be scattered over the face of the earth. Those among the descendants of the twelve tribes of Israel who remembered their calling to free a planet and her people from idolatry and who had never compromised the law of the prophets and the patriarchs were allowed to embody upon a new continent.

They were given another land that was the fulfillment of the promise of God unto Abraham - the land of the I AM race. That race is composed of all peoples and kindreds and tongues who have the worship of the individual Christ and the one God - the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, who declared himself unto Moses as the principle of the I AM THAT I AM and who affirmed, "This is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations."⁸

Because the original race that was chosen to bear that name compromised the light, the very Christos of the seed of the patriarchs, the opportunity to bear the flame of freedom was widened to include all who would choose to come apart from the idolatrous generation to be a separate people who would raise up in the wilderness of the human consciousness the brazen serpent,⁹ which symbolized the raising-up of the energies of the Divine Mother - the serpentine fires of the Goddess Kundalini. This is indeed the caduceus action rising as the life force, the energy that blossomed as Aaron's rod¹⁰ through the union of the spirals of Alpha and Omega.

Thus, beloved - and I speak to all children of the I AM THAT I AM in every nation upon earth - the mastery of the seat-of-the-soul chakra is the mastery of the flame of freedom in the Aquarian cycle. It is the retaining of the energy of the seed and the egg in preparation for the bringing forth of Christed ones of the seventh root race. And it is the release of that energy in the upper chakras in creativity, in genius, in learning and innovation, and in the art, the music, the literature, and the culture of the Divine Mother.

And thus the fires of freedom anchored in the soul are not to be used in acts of immorality or for the breaking of the code of the Ten Commandments or for the desecration of the grace of the Christ and the sacred energies of the Holy Spirit.

Therefore, in the true spirit of wholeness (hol-i-ness), let the sons and daughters of God who would build the temple and the New Jerusalem¹¹ raise up the energies of the Mother and of the soul through the resurrection spiral. And let those energies be consecrated on the altar of the heart for the building of the golden age.

To you who would have the aura of self-mastery, of soul freedom, I say: Let the energies of your lusts, of your pleasure seeking, of the gratification of the senses be now raised up in the wholeness of Almighty God! And with the courage, the honor, and the conviction of the Christed ones, stand before the altar of the Lord of Israel and declare:

In the name of the Messiah who has come into the holy
of holies of my being, I consecrate my energies to
the fulfillment of the spirals of Alpha and Omega
In the name of the Promised One whose promise is
fulfilled in me this day, let the brazen serpent be
raised up in the wilderness
In the name of the King of Kings and Lord of Lords,
let the energies of my soul rise for the fulfillment
of life

⁸Exod. 3:13-15.

⁹Num. 21:8, 9; John 3:14.

¹⁰Num. 17:8.

¹¹Rev. 3:12; 21:2.

In the true name of the Lord God of Israel, I proclaim
I AM THAT I AM
I AM the resurrection and the life of every cell
and atom of my four lower bodies
now made manifest
I AM the victory of the ascension in the light
I AM the ascending triangle of Mater
converging in the heart chakra and merging
with the descending triangle of Spirit
I AM the six-pointed star of victory
I AM the light of all that is real
In my soul I AM free, for my energies are tethered
to the Holy One of Israel
And in the name of the one true God and in fulfillment
of his commandment, I withdraw the seed
and the egg of Alpha
and Omega
from the unrighteous and the idolatrous generation
I AM the fulfillment of the law of love
I AM a keeper of the flame
And I AM the guardian light of the covenant of my
Maker, the Lord God of Israel

The challenge goes forth from the Lords of Karma to those who would keep the flame of Israel in America, in the New Jerusalem, and in every nation upon earth: Put down your idolatry and your idolatrous generation, cast down the altars of Baal and Ashtaroth throughout the land, and reclaim your temples for the Lord God of hosts!

And let my people return to the sanctity of the sacred ritual of the exchange of the sacred fire between enlightened man and woman who have come before the altar of God to consecrate their union for the bringing forth of the lightbearers. And let the young who ought to be maturing in the ways of the Christ be freed from the luciferian perversions of life's sacred energies, from the incorrect use of the sacred fire in sex, from premarital exchanges, and from perverted practices that issue from the degenerate spirals of Sodom and Gomorrah.

So let these energies be restored to the place of the holy of holies. For the fiat of the Lord rings forth from Horeb this day: Let my people go!¹² Set the captives free! and let the judges render judgment this day! In the name of the living Christ: Be thou made whole!

I am invoking the flaming presence of the I AM THAT I AM around all who have chosen to be the fulfillment of the promise of the Lord to Abraham, "I will make thy seed as the stars of the sky in multitude and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable."¹³

And I am placing the ring of freedom's fire from my consciousness as a circle of protection around the seat-of-the-soul chakra, the energies thereof, and the Christic pattern of the seed and the egg for the sealing of life within you as the life victorious and triumphant.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

¹²Exod. 7:16.

¹³Gen. 22:17; 26:4; Heb. 11:12.

Chapter 46

Beloved Djwal Kul - November 17, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 46 - Beloved Djwal Kul - November 17, 1974

The Human Aura

12 THE ENERGIES OF THE SOUL RAISED TO THE THIRD EYE

Sealed in an ovoid of light, the energies of the seat-of-the-soul chakra rise to the level of the third eye for the fulfillment of the promise of the City Foursquare. Now let the ascending triangle of the seventh ray merge with the descending triangle of the fifth ray for the alchemy of the violet flame and the precipitation of the green flame that produce the mastery of the air element in the plane of the mind.

To see is to be, and to be is to see. When you raise up the energies of the soul and of your solar awareness to the plane of the all-seeing eye and when you have the balance of love and wisdom converging at the point of reality, you become an alchemist of the Spirit in the planes of Matter. You who are the handiwork of God, by a little self-discipline, by a little self-sacrifice, can come into the inheritance of the children of Israel and behold in the tabernacle of being the coming of the City Foursquare.

In the all-seeing eye of God the Great Silent Watcher holds the immaculate concept of the inheritance of the sons and daughters of God. And the petals in the third eye are forty-eight for the outward thrust of Alpha and forty-eight for the inward thrust of Omega. In the vision of the Christ is the protection of the hereditary traits carried in the seed and the egg of man and woman. Indeed it is in the vision of the Christ that the attributes which the Lord God impressed upon the image and likeness of himself in male and female are held.

Each of the petals of the third-eye chakra¹ focuses the guardian action of the law and the blueprint of life that is focused in the chromosomes and genes. Moreover, the forty-eight pairs of petals are for the anchoring of the twelve aspects of God's consciousness in each of the four lower bodies as they represent the four sides of the pyramid of life.²

Every soul that would be free must accept the challenge to be the fullness of the law of life and the balance of the threefold flame in manifestation in each of the four lower bodies. And so you see, when the twelve godly attributes have been magnetized in the heart chakra, they can be squared through the vision of the all-seeing eye of God in the third-eye chakra. And when the threefold

¹The Third-Eye Chakra [15]

²You will note that there are forty-six chromosomes in man. These contain the genes (the DNA) of his heredity, which are intended to convey the Christic patterns of the soul blueprint from generation to generation. The forty-eight pairs of petals in the third-eye chakra are for the anchoring of the flame of life in each of the forty-six chromosomes. The two that remain unmanifest are the white-fire lodges of Alpha and Omega, which are anchored in the etheric body as electrodes for the androgynous consciousness that is aware of the wholeness of the Father-Mother God in Christed man and Christed woman.

flame and the twelve virtues are balanced in the four lower bodies, there is the converging of energy spirals in the third eye as the capstone is placed on the pyramid of life in the coming of the Christ consciousness.

The great Master Jesus gave the key to the control of the auric light in his teaching on the all-seeing eye.³ He said, "The light of the body is the eye." And he explained to the disciples that the light of the aura is focused in the eye - the inner eye of the soul that perceives life with the spherical vision of the mind of God.

While the eyes of mankind observe the passing scenes, the scenarios of life experienced in time and space, the eye of the soul is continually interpolating patterns of causation, angles of perfection, the very building blocks of the creation that underlie all experience in the planes of Mater. Thus while the outer man takes life at its face value, the soul is evaluating the flow of energy, of karma, and of the cycles of life from the standpoint of inner reality.

The training given to the Virgin Mary as she prepared the temple for the coming of the Christed One for a mission in the womb of time and space was in the exercise of the faculty of God-vision through the power of concentration. Concentration is the focusing of the energies of the heart in the third-eye chakra as a concentrated beam of emerald hue that penetrates atomic particles, molecules of being, and cells of consciousness, drawing them into alignment with the original blueprint of the creation.

Constancy is another attribute of the overcomers that Mary learned to apply. For constancy is the ritual of applying the fifth ray to the tasks at hand in order that every deed that is done, every service that is rendered, be fulfilled according to the lines of force, the molecules of identity that govern the manifestations of Christed man and Christed woman.

Through concentration, then, as a concentrated flow of light through the forty-eight pairs of petals in the third-eye chakra, mankind may master the planes of Mater in the God-controlled release of energy from the planes of Spirit.

"If therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light." The single-eyed vision of which Jesus spoke is the converging of the six-pointed star of Christed awareness in the third eye.

When this is accomplished, man and woman are perpetually aware of reality; and through that awareness, life in the four octaves of selfhood is ever consecrated to the Holy Spirit. And the flow of energy through the grids and forcefields of the twelve godly attributes makes the whole body in the planes of God's consciousness - in fire, air, water, and earth - "full of light."

In order to be perfection, man must see perfection. The goal of those who are on the ascending spiral of being is the perfection of the original Monad, the I AM Presence. To accept perfection not only as the goal of life but as the law of life is to enter the path of initiation - i-niche-i-action.⁴ Initiation begins when that which affirms I AM, that which has an awareness of selfhood, secures itself in the niche of the all-seeing eye of God for the purpose of establishing right action on earth as it is in heaven.

All who would understand the miracle of the expanding circles of awareness manifest in and as the aura must come to the realization that the image and likeness of God, the pattern of the Christ out of which male and female were created,⁵ is held in the third eye of each one as the potential that every living soul is destined to fulfill.

The majority of mankind fail to make contact with that potential, which is the image of the Real Self. Lifetime after lifetime, the image remains latent, the soul is not quickened, the consciousness is unmoved, and mankind go their separatist ways according to their perceptions of duality and the

³Matt. 6:22-24; Luke 11:34-36.

⁴**Meditation in the Pyramid on the Thirteen Steps of Initiation** [16]

⁵Gen. 1:27; 5:1, 2.

two-eyed vision of the outer consciousness that always perceives life as linear, as relative.

Through the sedimentation of the centuries, layer upon layer of effluvia cover over the glorious vision of the all-seeing eye of God manifest in man. And even when energies flow through the third-eye chakra, because of the energy veil that covers over this orifice of reality, mankind wrongly exercise the faculty of God-seeing.

Thus Jesus warned, "But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness"; that is, if the third eye be contaminated with the energy veil, then the four lower bodies will be filled with that darkness which manifests as the result of the misqualification, or the misuse, of the energies of the third eye.

And so the Master expounded on the consequences of the evil eye: "If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!" He explained to his disciples: If the light which the Lord thy God giveth thee be qualified as darkness, how great is the momentum of that darkness to perpetuate life in terror and in trauma.

Finally the Master gave the formula for living in the wholeness of the City Foursquare: "No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one and love the other; or else he will hold to the one and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon." His inner teaching to the disciples was that no one can simultaneously hold the vision of perfection and imperfection: no one can gaze at once upon the image of Christ and the image of Satan.

This division of the consciousness between the way of God and the ways of the world is calculated ultimately to destroy the soul and its opportunity for Godward evolution. Therefore you see that the temptation to eat of the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil⁶ is the first step in the plot of the fallen ones, whose modus operandi is always divide and conquer.

To divide the body of God upon earth, to split the consciousness of the individual, to sunder being - driving wedges between the four lower bodies and the soul, causing schism within and without, and ultimately the destruction of both the human and the divine personality through a loss of contact with the material as well as the spiritual environments - this is the intent of the fallen ones bent on the destruction, one by one, of each individual framework of identity.

It is not possible for mankind to serve the carnal mind and the Christed One simultaneously. Therefore the challenge is given to the stalwart and the true to purify the center that has been established for the anchoring of the vision of God and of the perfect pattern of being and to let the energies that have been trained to focus on duality be raised to the plane of oneness. As the Psalmist said: "I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help. My help cometh from the Lord [the impersonal-personal law], which made heaven and earth."⁷

Let vision flow from the upper reaches of consciousness! Let vision flow back to God and be tethered to the blueprint out of which all things were made!

And know, O disciples of the law, that he that keepeth the house of reality is ever beholding perfection within you, through you, as the consciousness of the all-seeing eye. Indeed, the Lord, the Christed One of yourself, is thy keeper⁸ - keeping the way of the Tree of Life, keeping the flow of energy, keeping the flame within the hidden chamber of the heart.

Thus that Christed One within you is the all-seeing, all-knowing, all-loving One who preserves thee from all aspects of the energy veil that would becloud the mind and the consciousness. The Christ consciousness is the preserver of thy soul.

And thus the Lord shall preserve the going-out of the energies of divine vision from the third-eye chakra - of that constancy which manifests as concentration upon and consecration to the immaculate

⁶Gen. 2:9, 16, 17.

⁷Ps. 121:1, 2.

⁸Ps. 121:4-8.

concept of all life. The Christ Self shall preserve the coming-in into the temple of the soul of the energies of the Mother and the Holy Spirit for the balanced manifestation of the City Foursquare “from this time forth and even for evermore.”

Therefore, let all flesh, all carnality, and all carnal-mindedness be silent before the Lord; for his energies are raised up out of the holy habitation of the Divine Mother (the base-of-the-spine chakra) and of the soul (the seat-of-the-soul chakra) unto the vision of the all-seeing eye (the third-eye chakra).

O chelas of the sacred fire, behold, as the prophet Zechariah saw through the all-seeing eye, the vision of Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the Lord and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.⁹ Thus it is in the arena of action, in the flow of time and space, that the carnal mind, the dragon of self-indulgence, comes forth to challenge the soul as it prepares to merge with the image of the Real Self, the Only Begotten of God. But the Lord, as the law of being, rebukes the energies misqualified in the self-centeredness of the ego. And although the soul, as Joshua, may be clothed with the filthy garments, representing its former involvement with the world, the Lord speaks the fiat of the cleansing unto the fiery angels who stand before him, saying, “Take away the filthy garments from him.”

And unto the soul the declaration of the law of forgiveness in the changing of garments is given: “Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of raiment.” And so in answer to the command of the Lord, they set a fair mitre upon his head and clothed him with garments as the angel of the Lord stood by.

And now comes the covenant of the Lord of hosts made unto every soul who will slay the dragon of the not-self, the false identity that has claimed the kingdom of the seat-of-the-soul chakra and perverted there the image of the True Self held in the all-seeing eye of God:

“If thou wilt walk in my ways and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by. Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH.” This is the promise to every soul who will overcome idolatry in the seat of the soul and who will return to one God and one Christ perceived as the law of immaculate selfhood.

“For behold the stone that I have laid before [the soul of] Joshua; upon one stone [the rock of Christ] shall be seven eyes.” This is the Lord’s promise of the transformation of the soul consciousness into the Christ consciousness through the raising-up of the energies from the level of the seat-of-the-soul chakra to the level of the third eye.

Therefore Christ - the Promised One, the Messiah - shall come into thy being, into the citadel of thy consciousness. And the seven eyes indicate the mastery of the seven rays of the Christ consciousness in the seven chakras that comes about through the mastery of the single-eyed vision of the Lord.

“Behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.” And so in one cycle as the fulfillment of the round of the expression of God’s consciousness through the seven rays shall the transmutation of the sin of the Israelites be accomplished.

And in that day, when the souls of the true Israelites accept the covenant of their Maker, then shall they call every man neighbor in the confraternity of souls who recognize the flame of life as held in common by all. In that day shall the members of the body of God in the house of Israel be found under the vine of the Christ and under the direction of the individual Christ Self. And they shall make supplication unto the Lord of being under the fig tree - the I AM THAT I AM - the great Presence of the Monad of Life revealed as the one true God.

⁹Zech. 3.

Then shall Joshua the high priest - the soul that has been vindicated in the sacred fires of the Holy Spirit - be made the true head of the Church as he takes dominion in the New Jerusalem through the single-eyed vision of the Christ. And Zerubbabel, representing the state, the energies of Mater conquered in the soul and converging in the third eye as the City Foursquare, fulfills the balance of the foundations of the law as the head of the state. Now God-government reigns throughout the world of the individual and the nations because mankind have conquered the enemy within and without "not by might nor by power, but by my Spirit [the I AM Presence], saith the Lord of hosts."¹⁰

Thus in the mastery of the air element through the seat-of-the-soul chakra and the third eye, heart and head, church and state, Spirit and Matter, are one in the harmony of the six-pointed star.

And the two anointed ones stand by the Lord of the whole earth with those seven which are the eyes of the Lord - the seven chakras that are the windows of the soul - while the seven Elohim, the seven Spirits of God, anchor in mankind and in the planetary body the energies of the seven rays "which run [flow] to and fro through the whole earth."¹¹ The olive trees are the messengers of the Lord who in every age proclaim the balance of Alpha and Omega in church and in state and in the life of God lived triumphantly here and now.

I am for the balanced manifestation of the light within an expanding auric forcefield destined to be of planetary dimension.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

¹⁰Zech. 4:6-10.

¹¹Zech. 4:1-5, 10-14; Rev. 11:3, 4.

Chapter 47

Beloved Djwal Kul - November 24, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 47 - Beloved Djwal Kul - November 24, 1974

The Human Aura

13 THE RAISING-UP OF THE ENERGIES OF THE MOTHER

From the fount of the Mother arise the energies of the Trinity - of Mother, Son, and Holy Spirit - sacred Mater-realization of the law, the Logos, and the life.

In the four petals of the base-of-the-spine chakra¹ is the opportunity for the mastery of self in Matter, for taking dominion over earth, air, fire, and water. The base of the spine is the very foundation of life in form. It is the square of the base of the pyramid that is built line upon line by the wise master builders who have learned to focus the threefold flame not only in the center of the pyramid, but also in the center of every stone that is laid according to the chief cornerstone, the Christ consciousness without which no other stone is laid that is laid.

The four petals of the Mother are for the anchoring in Matter-form of the action of the squaring of the fires of the heart chakra whereby the circle of infinity becomes the cube of God Self-awareness in time and space. The four petals form the base of the figure-eight pattern - even the flow of the caduceus² - that crosses in the heart chakra and reaches its culmination in the crown of life.

These four petals symbolize twin flames mastering the energies of life "as above, so below" - plus and minus in Alpha, plus and minus in Omega. Whether in Spirit or in Mater, in the flame of the Divine Mother twin flames converge for the union of the energies of life that are for the emancipation of the Christ consciousness in all. White light bursts forth as a thousand suns signal across the skies the fohatic emanations of the eternal Logos.

In the base of the spine,
A geometry of harmony sublime,
The Mother cradles primal essence
For the realization here and now
Of Father, Son, and Holy Spirit's vow.
In the cradle of the Mother
Is the Manchild's sphere.
In the cradle of the Mother
Are the hieroglyphs of Spirit
And the lexicon of the law.
In the cradle of the Mother

¹The Base-of-the-Spine Chakra. [17]

²Caduceus Action through Purified Chakras. [18]

Is a diamond without flaw
And the crystal-clear water
Flowing as the river of life.
In the cradle of the Mother
Is child-man waiting to be born.
In the cradle of the Mother
Is the coming of a golden morn.

When the Holy Ghost came upon the virgin consciousness of Mary as she exemplified the Mother ray [Ma-ray] and the power of the Highest overshadowed her, there was the converging in her womb of the energies of Alpha and Omega for the fulfillment of the promise of the coming of Messiah.³ By her devotion to the Mother ray and to the immaculate concept of the soul of Christ, Mary had magnetized in her four lower bodies and in her chakras an intense concentration of the polarity of Omega.

The awareness of God as Mother was so real within the consciousness of Mary and her identification of self in and as the Mother flame was so complete that in the true understanding of the self as God, she became in the plane of Mater God's own awareness of Self as Mother. Hence the salutation of Gabriel, "Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women."⁴

Among the generations of the womb manifestation, Mary excelled and was highly favored with grace - the grace of Spirit, of Alpha. But this favoring was the fulfillment of the law; for that portion of the Cosmic Virgin which she had garnered in Matter was the magnetization factor whereby the Holy Ghost and the seed of the Most High God converged in her womb for the immaculate conception of Jesus, the Christed One.

The Magnificat of Mary⁵ recorded in the first chapter of the Book of Luke is the praise of this daughter of Israel whose soul (anchored in the seat-of-the-soul chakra) magnifies the law of the Lord, the Word of the Lord, and the seed of the Holy Ghost. And the rejoicing of her spirit is the buoyant energy of the I AM Presence flowing through her being and throughout all of her centers - the light of her God and her Saviour.

In the Magnificat, Mary utters forth her praise of the I AM Presence, who has regarded the "low estate of his handmaiden." This blessed one realized that but for the Spirit of the I AM THAT I AM, the energies of the Mother in the base of the spine would remain quiescent. But with the moving of that Spirit in her being, she recognized the fountain of life springing forth - with all generations, all cyclings of energies from the chakras, affirming the blessedness of the rising flow of the Mother flame.

Mary, a true daughter of Israel, sanctifies the name of God "I AM THAT I AM" and affirms that name as the vision of his great mercy and strength, of his judgments, and of the scattering of the proud who have misused the energies of God in the imaginations of their hearts.

She acknowledges the exaltation of the energies of life and the putting-down of the mighty from their seats - from their positions of worldly power gained by the positioning of the ego in the seats of the chakras where Christ ought to be enthroned. In the true Spirit of prophecy, she foretells the time when those who anchor in life and in life's sacred centers the dark energies of the ego and the energy veil with which it surrounds itself will be utterly cast down.

And in those who hunger for the truth and righteousness of the law, she foresees the filling of the aura and of the centers with goodly virtue. But those whose auras and chakras are already filled

³John 4:25, 26.

⁴Luke 1:28.

⁵**The Magnificat of Mary.** [19]

with the miasma of mechanization are sent empty away - devoid of the Holy Spirit. And so Mary, by her acceptance of the covenant that the I AM Presence had made with Abraham and with the seed of the Christ that he bore, became the instrument of the culmination of the Christ consciousness in the sons and daughters of Israel.

When you give the salutation to the Mother ray in the recitation of the Hail Mary, you are giving praise to the energies of the Mother locked within the flame in the hidden chamber of the heart and sealed in the base-of-the-spine chakra. In this gentle yet powerful salutation, you are day by day drawing the energies of the white-fire core and the base of the spine - yes, even the serpentine fires of the Goddess Kundalini - up the spinal altar for the nourishment and the wholeness of life in all of its centers.

And so, you see, down through the centuries, the precious rosary given by the saints as an offering to the holy Mother has been the means whereby the ascended masters have introduced into Western culture an aspect of the science practiced by the yogis of the Himalayas in the raising of the Kundalini and the purification of consciousness thereby. The personification of the Mother in Mary in the West, and the adoration of that Mother image by all who acknowledge her Son as the Christed One, is the means, altogether safe, whereby the soul might experience the reunion with the Father-Mother God in the tabernacle of being.

This ritual can be actualized in this very life here on earth without forcing the chakras and without disturbing the delicate balance of karmic cycles. On a parallel with this experience is the transmutation by the fires of the Holy Spirit of the energy layers of the electronic belt, which is comprised of the records, held in the subconscious strata of the mind, of individual causation and the memory of the soul's previous incarnations since the descent into Matter.

The New-Age Rosary,⁶ with scriptural meditations on the life of Jesus and Mary combined with affirmations and adorations of the Spirit, provides the seeker after the divine union with a masterful yet moderate method of communion for the raising-up of the energies of the Mother through the chakras to that union in the crown which is the attainment of the God consciousness, the Buddhic light, in the petals (virtues) of the thousand-petaled lotus.

To all who are enamored with the Mother flame, I say: The Lord hath need of thee. For to saturate the planes of fire, air, water, and earth with the devotion of the Mother ray - this is the goal of life on earth.

To raise up a culture and a civilization that is saturated with light, light's dimension, and light's intention to be the fullness of God as "thy kingdom come on earth as it is in heaven"⁷ - this indeed is the true destiny of the soul. The more mankind come to the feet of the Divine Mother with praise and with glory, the more they will magnetize the light of Father and Son for the converging of the fires of the Holy Spirit in all.

The world is often devoid of the Spirit of the Christ Mass and of the true Spirit of the law, because they have forsaken the true image of the Mother and erected in her place the great whore and the lusts of Babylon the Great.⁸ These idols continually drain the chakras and the aura of mankind of that light which flows from the I AM Presence, the light of the Christ "which lighteth every man that cometh into the world."⁹ What a pity that mankind who are the recipients of that wondrous light of the star of his appearing "consume it," as James said, "upon their lusts."¹⁰

In order for mankind to expand layer upon layer, sphere within sphere, the light of the aura, the old momentums of the carnal mind must be broken and the energies of the Mother raised step by

⁶See p. 323, ch. 7 n. 2.

⁷Matt. 6:10; Luke 11:2.

⁸Rev. 17, 18.

⁹John 1:9.

¹⁰James 4:3.

step, initiation by initiation, up the spinal ladder through each of the chakras until the rippling of life in the ecstasy of communion is experienced in the resurrection of being and the transfiguration from mortality to immortality.

Those who truly acknowledge the Father acknowledge the Son. Those who truly acknowledge the Son acknowledge the Mother. It is the light of the Son, the living joy of the Son manifest in the threefold flame, that magnetizes the energies of the Mother from the base of the spine to the heart.

And therefore, those who have developed a more-than-ordinary expanse of the Christ consciousness do magnetize the flame of the Mother, which, when drawn up through being and consciousness, does ultimately merge with the light of the Father in the crown. When this occurs, the Holy Ghost fills the tabernacle of being with a peculiar witness of the wholeness of God.

The ascending triangle of white fire (the energy of Omega in the base chakra) that converges with the descending triangle of yellow fire (the energy of Alpha in the crown) in the crown and in the heart is the fusion of the energies of the Father-Mother God in the Star of David, the star of every man's victory, and the promise of the Messiah. All who strive for this union and practice the ritual of daily offering their energies upon the altar of the heart will increase the aura to its maximum potential, until the aura itself, focusing the Great Central Sun magnet, draws forth the living, breathing essence of the Holy Spirit, and man and woman walk the earth filled with the Presence of our God.

This is the goal of life for you. To achieve it you must follow the meditations and exercises recommended by the ascended masters, including those given in this series. But above all, you must become love, all love, that you might fulfill the law of your being and thereby transcend the law of time and space.

I am fitting you for the goal of the alchemical marriage, and I shall give you an exercise for the marriage of the soul to the Spirit of God in my final release in this series.

I am and I remain in the center of the star of your being.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

Chapter 48

Beloved Djwal Kul - December 1, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 48 - Beloved Djwal Kul - December 1, 1974

The Human Aura

14 THE RITUAL OF THE ALCHEMICAL UNION

Thirty-three centuries ago, one Ikhnaton¹ beheld the sun as the focal point for God's consciousness and adored the light radiating forth from the great sun disc. The pharaoh of Egypt described the universe as a giant egg, a great cell of being in which he conceived the nucleus as the source of that creative force which he acknowledged as the life energy of God.

Long before Jesus came to grace the earth with the flame of the Christ, Ikhnaton proclaimed himself a son of God and affirmed the presence of that God within his heart. Not only was Ikhnaton among the first of the monotheists to come to the fore in the history of the Fertile Crescent following the sinking of Atlantis, but he was also among the first of the joint-heirs with Christ to proclaim himself in the identity of the Flaming One, which he acknowledged as sonship.

Perceiving God in nature and in every form of life, Ikhnaton was of the lineage of the ancient priesthood of the order of Melchizedek, which included in its descent Enoch, Elijah, Zarathustra, John the Baptist, Jesus, and many others. These priests of the sacred fire were one and all filled with the Holy Spirit and the fire of the I AM THAT I AM, which prepares the way for the coming of the Sun King and the Sun Queen.

Ikhnaton was among the first of the great prophets of the Middle East to acknowledge that God was a part of all that he had created, to affirm the great mystery of the Word incarnate. In truth he proclaimed the integration of the spirals of Spirit with the cycles of Mater. Indeed, he understood the light as the flow of energy, of love and truth and law, in and out of material form and consciousness as the very flow of God himself, God the Spirit who dwelt in the Sun behind the sun and in the mystical center of the Cosmic Egg.

All of these revelations, which went against the mainstream of current religious thought and practice, including his development of culture and the arts in the realism of a living flame - these came to the fore in Ikhnaton because of the purity of his heart and mind and soul, the clarity of the crystal stream of water of life flowing through his chakras, and above all, through his deep devotion to the Mother flame whom he honored in his consort, the beautiful Queen Nefertiti, and in their seven daughters outpicturing the seven rays of the Christ consciousness in the Mother flame.

We bow, then, before the flame of one who was true to his Real Self, who was indeed living truth,

¹Ikhnaton: I acknowledge the at-one-ness of God. Ikhnaton (Amenhotep IV) was pharaoh of Egypt c. 1375-1358 B.C. Ikhnaton introduced a revolutionary monotheism based on the worship of the one God, whom he called Aton. He represented Aton in the symbol of a sun disc or orb with diverging rays, each of which ended in a hand bestowing blessings upon all life.

and who left a mark of truth upon the sands of time. And we call to your attention that the measure of this man or of any man who would be the Christ is the measure of purity and of the flow of purity in being and consciousness.

By the flow of purity, the soul can bring forth the full complement of that which otherwise remains sealed in the causal body, the spheres within spheres of pulsating life energy surrounding the Divine Monad of the Higher Self. The soul that swims in the sunlight of God, content to absorb the energies of the higher sphere, the causal body of life, is the soul that comes forth in Mater with attainment, with mastery, and with the gifts of the Spirit to impart to a world impoverished, darkened, and disjointed.

Ikhnaton knew God by the impulse of the soul, even as his soul, adorned in the veil of innocence, was the bride of his Spirit prepared for the alchemical union, for the merger of the pearl of the lower self with the crystal of the Higher Self. And so the alchemical marriage which the priest (the Christ Self) officiating at the altar of the heart is prepared to perform - that is, the wedding of the soul to Spirit - will take place in the tabernacle of being in the hour of the ascension. But along life's way there is indeed opportunity for the precelebration of the ritual of the return.

Each day as you come before your God and before the Son that is the light of the heart, your soul, with the layers of consciousness that make up the fragile pearl, can don the wedding garment in the communion ritual commemorating the hour of the transfiguration and of the crystallization of energies in Spirit when that soul, veiled in Mater energies, will rise from the plane of being through all of the centers, gathering unto itself, as the fire infolding itself,² the net gain of the rounds of rebirth.

You see, precious hearts yearning also for soul freedom, the soul is the feminine potential, the negative polarity, of Spirit that went forth from the center of being to increase the awareness, the aura of creativity. And by the very nature of its nonpermanence, the soul must fulfill a certain cycling and recycling of energies as layer upon layer its id-identity is formed through experience and experimentation with free will in the dimensions of time and space.

Deep within the conscious knowing, that point of awareness which is in the nucleus of the pearl, the soul is aware of its tenuousness and of the temporal nature of all aspects of selfhood that is realized in the planes of Mater. And thus the yearning of the soul for freedom - freedom to create, freedom to express, freedom to be the truth - reaches a mounting crescendo, an orchestrated movement wherein all of the energies of life vested in that soul potential move with the primal spiritual urge. For the soul knows that the preservation of its life can occur only in the union of the soul with the Spirit, the I AM Presence.

The quest for God on earth is the quest of the soul in search of that permanent identity that can be realized only in the presence of the living God. Through the alchemical marriage the soul becomes a permanent atom in the body of God. And the laws of decay and death and the disintegration of the soul itself no longer apply; for the soul that was corruptible has put on incorruption,³ and immortality is the sealing of mortality as the place where evil dwells.

The first step in the alchemical marriage is the rising of the primal essence of Mother life from the base-of-the-spine chakra to the level of the seat of the soul. In this action the soul, as the negative polarity of being, increases its awareness of self to the level of awareness of being as Mother.

And thus the way back Home is found
As the soul listens to the call of the Mother -
To her song and her whistle,
Her lullaby and her discipline.

²Ezek. 1:4.

³I Cor. 15:53.

Having descended to the farthest descent
In the densification of God's energy,
The soul experiences God as Mother,
And the twain rise to the center
Where God's energy in motion
Is the victory of peace and a flaming sword.
Here in the solar plexus
God's desiring to be creator and creativity
Is found to be the impetus of striving.

And with a mighty heave and a ho
And a laughter and "Here I go,"
Soul in the mantle of the Mother
Reaches the plane of the Christ,
Adoring the flame of God as threefold wonder
Anchored in the hidden chamber -
Mother and Son and a new dimension of life begun.

Whereas it is written,
"The soul that sinneth, it shall die,"⁴
It is also written,
"The soul that winneth, it shall fly."
Soaring sunward to the fiery core
Of the heart's universal store,
The pearled one is attired
In all-transforming fires.

And the transfiguration is the mark
Of the rising of the soul
Clothed upon with the raiment of the Mother
To the plane of the heart
Where the fire of earth and the fire of heaven meet.
Here the union of the triangles
Of all of the chakras
Is found to be the twenty-four
As each star of victory
Reveals a point of identity
On the cosmic clock of Alpha and Omega.

In the transfiguration
The whirling stars
Of victory, reality, fulfillment, vision, and peace
Release the energy
For the transformation
Of every particle of selfhood,
Every nook and cranny of the four lower bodies;
And life below is imbued with life above.
At last the soul has found
The plane of oneness.
No more to go the round

⁴Ezek. 18:4, 20.

Of the toilers and the spoilers,
The soul confirms the equality
Of Christ-conformity.

Now the Mother Goddess, Flame of Life,
With threefold essence of the Son,
Escorts the bride, the glowing one,
To the upper planes of Spirit;
And the fire infolding itself
Draws into the pearl and into the sacred whirl
The weavings of the Word
And of every word
That proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

Rising to the vision of the whole of creation,
The procession becomes the ritual of the sphere
Reentering the seed and the molecule of life.
And all at once freedom from all strife!
Mother, Son, and soul
Find the oneness of the whole
In the thousand-petaled lotus of the mind of God.
Our Father, our Father, we are one
In the petaled rays of flaming yod!
AUM - AUM - AUM!

Now the trinity of Holy Family,
Father, Mother, and sacred Son,
Merges with the soul to make it whole:
This is the promise and the goal.
At this very moment, the moment of the homing,
The Holy Spirit sparked in the union of Father-Mother
Attends the temple and the altar,
And a flame rises in the heart
To ignite the whole
With the afflatus of the Oversoul.

I have painted for you with words and the frequencies of my love the image of the ritual of the rising of the Mother in the soul and the upward flow of caduceus spirals. At the conclusion of this sacred ritual - which you can accomplish by visualization, invocation, and meditation on the thoughtforms I have given - the energies recede to the plane of the heart where they are anchored. And there in the inner inn of being, the Virgin Mother rocks the Christ Child, the soul held in arms, tutored by the Mother during the tarrying in time and space until the soul becomes the fullness of the grace of the only begotten Son, the Christed One of the incarnation.

The ritual of the alchemical union as it is reenacted on earth takes place in the manner described. But the ultimate release of the soul from the mortal coil occurs when the soul as the full complement of God-realized being takes flight and the jewel in the heart of the lotus is released unto the everlasting arms of the I AM Presence. And all of the modes of identity, aspects of selfhood, vehicles for the soul's expression in the various dimensions of Matter and of Spirit, converge at the point of spiritual cognition that we have termed the I AM Presence.

And at the moment when in ceremonial rite the Christ Self gives the bride of the soul to the

bridegroom of the Spirit, the words are spoken, "They are no more twain, but One."⁵ This is being androgynous, being fulfilled, being God-willed in the wholeness of the union of twin flames that converge as the I AM Presence of each of the souls that have issued forth from the Divine Monad.

Those who are students of the ascended masters need not practice the traditional forms of yoga to attain the immortal reunion. Nevertheless, they will find in these sciences the presaging of the higher way of fulfillment through the energies of the Holy Spirit invoked as the fires of transmutation and liberation.

When your aura becomes filled with the fire of God through daily invocations made in the name of the I AM Presence, fiats of the Word, and decrees of definition, there is a pressure that is brought to bear upon the soul and consciousness whereby its true identity, its individuality, is literally catapulted into the Holy of Holies, the secret place of the Most High God that is the I AM Presence.

Pursue, then, your decrees with all diligence. And know that when decrees are merged with effective meditation, such as that which has been given in the eightfold exercise of the sacred fire breath and other specifics released from the ascended-master octave, including visualization and affirmation of the immaculate concept, you have within your hand the most effective means of securing permanent selfhood at the close of this embodiment.

And for the daily balancing of karma and the transmutation of decadent energies of the past, for the spiritual irrigation of the chakras with the flowing Word of Life, for the filling of the aura with light, for the expansion and the holding of the expansion of the aura, there is no system, ancient or modern, that can replace the science of the spoken Word⁶ revealed by Lord Maitreya, demonstrated by the messengers, and prescribed by the chohans of the rays for their chelas who would make the most rapid advances on the path to self-mastery.

The statement "Thou shalt decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee"⁷ from the Book of Job is corollary to the law "The call compels the answer." You, then, who are advancing in these studies of the human aura, understand that the purpose of this intermediate series has been to acquaint you with the specifics of the application of the law and the light for the surrender of the lesser self, for the sacrifice of all forms of self-indulgence, and for the affirmation of true being here and now in the very plane of awareness where you find yourself a son or a daughter of God.

Wherever you are, whoever you are, O aspirant on the path, hear my word! Take my hand - but not only my hand. My heart also I extend in love and in that divine friendship which is grounded in the life that is not afraid to lay down itself for the Friend.⁸

Consider the calling and the cause that we share. Consider that in the simple act of compelling light to flow and to glow in the aura and in the centers that God has provided as anchoring points for his consciousness evolving in man, you can contribute to the universal scheme, to cosmic purpose.

And by the application of the law - whatever the cost, whatever the price in the giving-up of the little self - the Higher Self can be won, and omnipotence, omnipresence, and omniscience can reign in the temple of the heart. And then the cell of life that you are as a microcosmic world can blend with and become the cell of God that is the Macrocosmic Egg. Think on this awhile.

As I take my leave of you,
I quote the ancient bard,
Now the hierarch of the age:
"But if the while I think on thee, dear friend,

⁵Matt. 19:6.

⁶See p. 322, ch. 5 n. 4 and glossary, s.vv. "Spoken Word," "Decree," and "Mantra."

⁷Job 22:28.

⁸John 15:13.

All losses are restor'd and sorrows end.”⁹
Think then upon a friend
Who walked the earth thirty-three rounds ago -
Ikhnaton, a pharaoh of pharaohs,
A prophet of the future and the ancient past,
The seer of a cosmos vast,
Artist and architect of reality,
God's overman who wielded power
For peace and energy, for enlightenment.

For this friend, as the ascended messenger of the gods, stands ready with the invisible yet visible hosts of the Lord to take your hand, to walk and talk with you, and to bequeath to you innocence of soul, purity of flow, and the integration of the stars of your chakras for the creation of the permanent aura of being, the mansion of God-being, the house of the Lord in which is centered the permanent atom of selfhood - the soul that is truly free.

I walk with him along life's way.
I am also yours to have.
And to you I say,
Won't you come our way?
For our way is his way;
And because he has made it his own,
You, too, can make it your own.

I am for the victory of life everlasting in the aura of the cosmos.

[Taken from book version, *The Human Aura*]

⁹William Shakespeare, Sonnet 30, lines 13-14.

Chapter 49

Beloved Archangel Uriel - December 8, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 49 - Beloved Archangel Uriel - December 8, 1974

Let the Children Receive Their Lord in Full Glory!

Hark, the Herald Angels Sing!

Listen to the angels who herald the dawn of the Christ consciousness in all mankind! Whosoever shall choose this day to serve the light shall receive the impetus of the Christ flame - even the matrix of the Bethlehem babe.

As Saint Francis adored the holy child lying in the crèche fashioned out of his own love of the Savior, so know that the Lord God and the Cosmic Virgin have fashioned the image of the Christ Child aborning in the hearts of humanity. And in the retreats of the Great White Brotherhood - in each one - there is a permanent focus of the scene of the Mother with Child - holy, meek, and mild - with the guardian flame of the patron Saint Germain,¹ whose freedom flame guards the increase of the soul here in the folds of the garment of the Mother.

Angels of Christmas, come forth! Sing your songs of praise! Make your way with angels of Uriel's band! Angels of the Prince of Peace, twelve legions outpicturing the Christ consciousness of the twelve hierarchies of the sun, come forth! And blend your energies with choirs of angels, men, and elementals, singing, "Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth!"²

He is the promised one, the Savior of the world. The Christ comes to every heart to champion the fires of immortality and to release the frankincense that will purify the atmosphere of the soul.

Won't you, then, this Christmastide,
As you keep the flame merry
With angels come from far and wide,
Light the candle of the bayberry
And then from its taper burn
This incense which we have also used in turn
Wherever we have been called to the fore
To consume the record, cause and core,
Of mankind's entities of insanity
And to bind the demons of profanity
For the protection of the little ones

¹Saint Germain was embodied as Joseph, the protector of Jesus and Mary.

²Rev. 19:6.

Gathered by the Christmas tree
Giving and receiving,
Adorning and being adorned
With the gifts that are for Him.

Christmas is a time for ritual, for the ritual of the angels of ministration and peace, service and love's sweet release. As you decorate your home in anticipation of the honored guest, the Christed One, will you not include with the manger scene that you erect a focus of the gold, the frankincense, the myrrh - symbols of the balance of the threefold flame - carried by the wise men who came from the East. And will you also make a daily round through the home, carrying the urn of sacred incense. Oh, let it burn away the dross, the drudgery, the darkness of a year to make way for the birth of the little one and of the Son of the Sun!

And as you trim the tree,
Know that it is the truth
That we would see
Shooting up as evergreen
Shining in the hearts of all.
For the coming of the Christ
Is the coming of the truth
That shall make all mankind free.
The holly and the ivy,
The mistletoe and the pine -
Fragrance of nature and of Holy Spirit -
These are signs unto the soul
That truth is knocking at the door.

Let children be glad in the coming of Santa with his bundle of gifts. And tell them the story of good Saint Nicholas who, in honor of the Christ, provided a dowry for three poor maidens by tossing purses of gold through their open window at night. But above all, remember that the children are waiting to hear of the coming of the Christ into their house as the unseen guest. Let them place a chair for him. And while cookies are for the rosy-cheeked man with the pack on his back, let the offering of the Communion which the Lord offered to the disciples also be made ready. A piece of bread, a cup of wine - these, too, are part of your sacred shrine.³

Mothers and fathers of the new age, your children are taught by you to walk and talk with Jesus, with Moses, with Elijah and Mohammed, Confucius and the Buddha, to pray to Mary and Pope John and Saint Thérèse. If you expect them to walk and talk with the Savior, the prophets, and the saints, then allow them the joy of the ritual so native to their hearts. Let them receive their Lord in full glory!

Let them prepare the tree - each painted ball the star of a Causal Body of a favorite ascended master or one revered among the hosts of the Lord. Let them print or write the names of their precious friends and tie them to the top of the ball and then place the ball reverently, in full awareness that "lo, I AM here and lo, I AM there!" For wherever the name of an archangel, an Elohim, an ascended being is written or spoken, there is the focus of that Electronic Presence.

Children deal with concrete realities. And their fairy friends and playmates, gnomes and elementals, come out in full array for the hustling and bustling of Christmas, the fun and the play. So many

³On Christmas Eve children may wish to place bread and grape juice near the manger scene, and after the singing of Christmas carols and the offering of holy prayer, ask Jesus to consecrate the portion. The children may then partake of the bread and the juice in his honor.

of these little ones converse with beings of other dimensions, but they fear to tell their parents. They fear the mockery of the carnal mind beset with superstitions of psychology and respectability. But with a word of encouragement, a smile, and a twinkle of the eye, children at Christmas time reenter the heaven world whence they came so recently trailing clouds of glory from the octaves of light.

Let Christmas then be for the children a renewing of old friendships and of ties on the inner planes. Let Christmas be the eternal wonder of the Christ Child born in the manger of their hearts! And let them reenact the holy scene of Christmas Eve, taking parts as Joseph, Mary, shepherds, wise men three, of baby Jesus and of the oxen and the lamb. They are satisfied with simple dress. Let them have the costumes that are needed for their souls to be transported to that place in time and space where the Christed One descended with the very fiat of cosmic consciousness, "Lo, I AM come to do thy will, O God!"⁴

Let the little children put on and become the players who played their parts in the greatest drama ever presented in time and space by the Great Dramatist himself. Almighty God is the author of this play - not a play on words, but a play on the ego and the carnality of the traditional pagan festivals celebrated at winter solstice.

Now then, let us see how the holy children put on and become the consciousness of those who have gone before in the ritual of the Holy Family, in the ritual of the incarnation of the Word. And let the lighting of the yule log be for the rekindling of the fires of the Ancient of Days,⁵ who long ago came to Terra to keep the flame of life for evolutions here below. Let the lighting of the fire and the lighting of each candle forever symbolize the igniting of the threefold flame of the Christ consciousness in the hearts of all mankind.

With a hand on the Mother and a hand on the cradle where He lies,
I AM

Uriel

Archangel of the Sixth Ray of the Christ

⁴Heb. 10:9.

⁵Dan. 7:9.

Chapter 50

Beloved Mother Mary - December 15, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 50 - Beloved Mother Mary - December 15, 1974

A Trilogy of the Mother

I

The Mother Flame and the Incarnation of God

Children of My Heart,

Now we approach the advent of the incarnation of the Word. "And the Word was made flesh and dwelt among us (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father), full of grace and truth."¹

I will always remember the moment of his appearing, when Joseph and I welcomed the child Jesus, and the very first time I held him in my arms, his eyes bright as the stars out of which he descended. And I uttered a prayer unto God: "Blessed be thou, O Lord, Maker of heaven and earth, who hast ordained the coming of thy Self into form for the redemption of mankind, that through the grace and forgiveness of the law all might come to know the true nature of selfhood as this Christed One and that all might be baptized in preparation for the return to the center of thy law in the Holy of Holies."

And I was aware that in my arms I held the incarnation of God even as I felt myself one with the motherhood of God cradling an infant humanity. For in this child, this gift from God's own heart, was living proof of that which all mankind might one day become. And I remembered the words of Eve, "I have gotten a man from the Lord."² I thought about the many daughters of Israel who had been waiting with anticipation for the coming of Messiah,³ the one promised who would be the King of Kings and Lord of Lords⁴ and the Savior of a mighty people and a mighty nation.

The motherhood of God is an eternal mystery and a sacred privilege given to all who embody on the feminine ray. In this hour of the condemnation of the Christ, the Bethlehem babe, and of child-man aborning in the womb of time and space, I come forth to proclaim the eternal Christ Mass. For I would speak to every mother with child. I would draw you close to my heart and impart to you the mantle - which is indeed the momentum - of my experience as I carried the blessed Lord in my womb.

¹John 1:14.

²Gen. 4:1.

³John 4:25-26.

⁴Rev. 19:16.

The glory of my communion with the Holy Ghost, with the light of the Father and of the Son, was indeed for the merging of the energies of the Sacred Trinity and their fusion with the Mother flame that culminates in the Mater-realization of the Word. And so the mystery of motherhood is in the special talent that God has given to the soul of woman to distill the factors of the Holy Trinity and to be the focal point for the meshing of the threads and forcefields of Spirit with the Matter principle.

The incarnation of the Word has indeed been a mystery for many among mankind who have not been able to comprehend how God as a Spirit could come forth in flesh and blood. Just as "it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God,"⁵ so it is sometimes difficult for those whose mental development excels to understand the logic of the mystery of the eternal Spirit igniting the spark of life and meshing with the clay vessel of Matter-form. But for others, their acceptance of this principle of life remains a part of their common acceptance of the wonders and miracles of the Creator wrought not only in the life of Jesus, but also in the lives of the many saints and sages who have walked the earth both before and after his mission.

May I say, then, to those of you who understand the weavings of the threads of the form and the formless, that Spirit and Matter as Father-Mother principle, as the positive and negative polarity of being, commingle in and as the warp and woof of the whole of creation. Be it also known that the Matter which you observe has indeed other facets, other dimensions, and other frequencies which you have not yet experienced. These are, as it were, the exalted manifestation of the weavings of the Cosmic Virgin outpictured through Omega - even the balancing factor of Spirit in what you have hitherto referred to as the planes of Spirit. And so, you see, the exaltation of motherhood as the materialization of Spirit occurs in each succeeding level of God Self-awareness all the way back to the great central sun and beyond.

It was then my supreme joy to magnify the Lord within my soul. And my own beloved Raphael showed me how the womb of the mother is a vaulted sepulcher where the soul is clothed upon through the converging of the energies of Spirit and Matter with layer upon layer of substance formed out of Spirit's essence that is for the soul's expression in the octaves of earth.

Therefore, in my visualizations for the birth of the Manchild, I saw the baby Jesus involuted in the heart-shaped matrix of God's own heart, swimming in the eternal sea of God's consciousness, each day absorbing more and more of the fragments of his love. And the elements and nutrients provided by Mother Nature were for the coalescing in the four lower bodies of the one hundred and forty-four elements that are the balanced expression of the twelve hierarchies of the sun in Mater. I visualized every particle, every cell and atom and molecule, as imbued with the Holy Spirit, having a sacred sun center like unto the flame that burned within my heart, like unto the center of the Presence of the Flaming One, the I AM THAT I AM.

Above all, as the God and Goddess Meru had taught me at inner levels in the temple at Lake Titicaca, I knew that to preserve Mater as a holy habitation of the Lord, to preserve Mater from the mechanical doctrines of the Luciferians, I must practice the ritual of endowing life in form with the sacred quality of grace, love, and joy. As it is written on the temple wall, "To the pure all things are pure; to the holy all things are holy."⁶ And so in my first lessons there, the beloved Lady Meru showed me that the most sacred gift of motherhood and of the Mother flame that abides in both male and female is this ability to endow the material creation with life and light and love. And this is accomplished consciously by extending the fire from the heart - the fire that coalesces in mind as the immaculate concept - to every aspect of the creation.

This is indeed the transforming power of the mother: her ability to see beauty in her children,

⁵Matt. 19:24.

⁶Titus 1:15.

and in seeing that beauty, to seal that beauty in her little ones by the action of the flow of the heart chakra. This is the meaning of holding the immaculate concept for all life, and this is where motherhood begins. It is a love that wells up within the heart that makes up the difference between the shortcomings of the children and the perfection of the Christ Self of each one. That gap between present imperfections and future attainment is always filled in by the love of the mother's heart.

Without that love, there is the proverbial criticism and the endless analysis which human beings make of one another that destroys the very fabric of the soul's evolution just as surely as the tearing of the petals of the rose one by one destroys the matrix of the floral offering. Yes, without the love of the mother, mankind not only behold imperfection, but they ratify that imperfection and make it the law of a man's being from which, in their minds, he can never escape. Alas, they are unable to equate present potential with future realization. Simply put, without the Mother flame manifest as a holy science, as truth, and as law, mankind could not even accept the potential of the acorn to become the oak tree.

Therefore, you who would be mothers of the world, you who are presently mothers caring for a family must understand that those who look to you with trust and with confidence will attain only that which you allow them to attain by the largesse of your heart's immaculate vision and the intuitive faculties of your soul that does indeed magnify the law of the Lord as the threefold Christed potential of every child of God.

I shall continue next week to give to you some of the visualizations and meditations taught to me by angels and masters for the preparation of the coming of the Lord.

I AM in you the Mother,

Mary

Chapter 51

Beloved Mother Mary - December 22, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 51 - Beloved Mother Mary - December 22, 1974

A Trilogy of the Mother

II

The Science of the Immaculate Concept

Children of My Christed Son,

The threefold flame is God's gift to man and to woman for the implementation of the immaculate concept. The blue plume of the will of God is the means whereby you hold in consciousness the blueprint of life for the incoming soul - for those coming into form and for those already in form coming into the fullness of the light.

The blueprint is a mathematical equation, an alchemical formula, a precise pattern patterned after the Cosmic Egg. The blueprint of life contains, as the seed contains within itself, every characteristic of the Spirit which the soul is intended to anchor in the world of Matter-form. And all that is required for the physical outpicturing of the matrices stored in the etheric computer, in the mental faculties, and in the emotional body must be anchored in the seat-of-the-soul chakra, in the seed and the egg, and in the chromosomes and genes.

Other aspects of man's spiritual nature and of the blueprint of life are anchored solely in the etheric body and can be released into the form and form consciousness when the fervent desire of the soul to transcend its limited mode impels the descent of the grace of the Holy Spirit, imbuing the form with the flame of that Spirit and superimposing upon the atoms and molecules of selfhood the glow of Higher Being. Those, then, who would espouse the Mother flame and fulfill the mandates of the flame here on earth must be prepared to reinforce - by the will of God anchored in the will of the individual mind, by fervent and holy prayer, by fiat, decree, and invocation, by affirmation and visualization - all that God holds in store for the lifewaves of a planet.

This can be accomplished through meditation upon geometric forms, the structure of crystals, and the harmony and the rhythm of classical music. By listening to the sounds of nature with the inner ear, the mother is able to perceive with heightened soul sensitivity the structure of all things living. Inasmuch as all that exists in and as Matter-form was fashioned by the Creator after the designs of the universe of Spirit, the meditation on perfect forms prepares the soul to make the leap from Matter molecule to Spirit molecule. That leap is a necessary part of holding the immaculate concept, and that leap made daily in consciousness will one day be the giant leap of the soul into the arms of the I AM Presence through the ritual of the ascension.

Holding the immaculate concept day by day for every part of life is truly the means whereby the individual affirms the immaculate image of his own selfhood outpictured here and now in the world of form. For all of God which you see and confirm for and on behalf of mankind is recorded in the Book of Life as your awareness of selfhood as God. That which you affirm for others, you yourself become. This is why Jesus gave forth the teaching “Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.”¹ The “me” to which Jesus referred was the Christ. Because his contemporaries could not understand that they, too, were the Christ and had the full potential of outpicturing the Christ through the Christ flame within their own hearts, he set forth the law in these terms.

Let present-day disciples of the Christ realize, then, that this science of the immaculate concept is the science of the enlightened ones of all ages. “Enlightened self-interest” is a term well worth considering. Far be it from us to confirm the world’s cynical denial of the spark of altruism which exists in every heart; for enlightened self-interest is the highest altruism - the altruism which places the Christ within oneself as the first object of one’s adoration. To serve the Christ in others is to serve the Christ within oneself: and to serve the Christ within oneself is to serve the Christ in others. And many who will be required to make choices for the light, many who will be required to forsake the hostility or even the amicability of family and friends, may find this simple expression of the law an important key in their deliberations.

Understand, then, that the practice of the science of the immaculate concept is the liberation of the soul of the practitioner first and of the patient second. And this law is also expressed in the prayer “Forgive us our transgressions even as we forgive those who transgress against us.”² In proportion as the soul forgives all in its circle of acquaintances, so does the Lord God forgive the soul. And proportionately as the soul withholds forgiveness, so does the Great Law withhold the aspect of mercy without which few among mankind could qualify for salvation.³

In this context the world and its evolutions are the objectification of the individual’s own self-awareness - whether as the Christ or as the Antichrist. The world is then in one sense the creation of man. And this world of man’s creating is the world in which he must work out the effects of his past wrong seeing, wrong feeling, wrong mentalizing, and wrong being. Lifetime after lifetime, the soul must come back to the very place where its own imperfect patterns have resulted in the manifestation of chaos and confusion. When the soul condemns the chaos and the confusion, it binds itself once again to those very conditions. But when the soul affirms the God-reality, the original matrix, the blueprint of life behind every imperfect form, then it affirms its own liberation from self-imposed limitation.

Those of you seeking to increase the flame of the will of God and the qualities of God-power, God-harmony, God-control, and God-reality as the blue cross of protection and perfection would do well to affirm that protection and that perfection of the cross of life, the balance of the lines of Alpha and Omega, for the self, the soul, and the Christ throughout the entire cosmos itself - all the while knowing that whatever you see throughout the material creation is an aspect of God’s own Self-awareness within you which you can rightly claim as the outpicturing of your own identity.

The eternal fiat spoken by Jesus as he descended into form, “Lo, I AM come to do thy will, O God,”⁴ is a perpetual mantra that conducts the energies of being into the perfect matrices of life. The recitation of this fiat as you prepare for the holy days will magnetize to being and consciousness the very lodestone of the will of God - and of your soul’s immaculate destiny. The denial of the human will, coupled with the affirmation of the divine will in the mantra “Not my will, not my will, not my will but thine be done!” is another means of sustaining the joy of perfection in a life of

¹Matt. 25:40

²Matt. 6:12, 14-15.

³See the parable of the unforgiving servant, Matt. 18:23-35.

⁴Heb. 10:9.

service.

I AM in the life of the Mother and the Mother of the life in you,

Mary

Chapter 52

Beloved Mother Mary - December 29, 1974

Vol. 17 No. 52 - Beloved Mother Mary - December 29, 1974

A Trilogy of the Mother

III

The Initiation of the Fusion of Solar Energies

Children of the One God:

May I hold you in the immaculate embrace of the Cosmic Virgin as I brace the soul and the substance of the soul in the outline of the Spirit Most Holy.

The one who realizes the Mother within, who determines to be that Mother on behalf of all life, discovers that the energies of being and the flow of the tide of identity move irresistibly, as if magnetized by the sun, into the fiery core that is the Holy Spirit. Hence in all ages those who have known the reality of the Mother and who have identified as the Mother have become the bride of the Holy Spirit, for their consciousness has fused with the very living presence of the Paraclete.

And there is a moment in the life of the devotee of the World Mother when the initiation of the fusion of solar energies with the Holy Spirit takes place. And whether you occupy a body that is male or female, this experience can and will come to you when, by the surging and resurging of the love of God within, your energies become fluid, quickened, alive, capable of flowing as the tides of the sea in and out of the inlet of consciousness.

When you, in the flame of the Mother, flow with the fire of the Holy Spirit, you begin to understand the nature of the true Aquarian - the man or woman of the new age who bears the water of the Mother and pours that water into the vessels of manifold identity. The fluid nature of the Mother is such that she is always adaptable to the needs of her children, able to assume whatever role is needed at the moment of crisis - the moment of victory.

Thus the Aquarian Age is the age when God the Father pours out of his infinite bliss the waters of Mother flow, that she might assume the role of man or woman, of infant child, of sister, brother, father, mother, son or daughter, wife or husband. These are the masks and the masquerades of the Mother peeping through the veils of maya. Now you see her; now you don't. In the sick and the dying, in the hungry and the desolate, the poor and the lowly, you discover a portion of her blessed self bearing the sins of the world, assuming roles that allow you to feed the hungry, heal the sick, fill the empty, clothe the naked,¹ and thereby realize yourself as the mother of the Mother flame.

¹Matt. 10:8; 25:35-40.

The Aquarian flow
Is that you might realize here below
The Mother in her many guises,
In the oneness of the Spirit that ever rises -
Pulsating white-fire core,
Whirling, whirling sacred lore
Unveiling veils of destiny
As life by life the wedding garment of the soul
Is woven, is woven for the whole.

Now here, now there,
Hither and yon and everywhere,
The Mother flame incarnate shows forth reality,
A gentleness of magnanimity,
The swirling, flowing, winding, curling -
As incense rising
From the altar of Father, Son, and Spirit
Moves the Mother, comes the Mother,
Wending through the souls of humanity:

Her joy a girlish laughter,
Her sorrow the disappointment of a child,
Her tear glistening in the eye
Recalls the image of the Father on high,
Her longing the longing of twin flames
For the holy of holies of their love,
Her desiring to bring forth the Manchild of the age,
Her voice the memory of a lullaby,
Her hand the touch of comfort and of love,
Her beauty the profile of a cosmos yet unborn,
Her compassion the glow of starlight twinkling in the sea,
Her heart the heart of all humanity.

Wisdom would teach her children to understand every part of life by letting the flow of the Mother be poured into other cups of identity. Learn compassion by looking through another's eyes, by walking in another's footsteps, by entering the heart and the mind for a moment, for awhile, of father, mother, brother, sister, or little child. For as you flow with the consciousness of the Mother to and fro, in and out of the body of God on earth, you will come to understand just why people are people, why they behave as they do, both with and without the knowledge of the law. Retaining your identity as the Christ, you can be at once at the point of that Christ in man, in woman, that releases the creativity of the Universal Mind even as you fathom the whys and wherefores of the human existence that is an enigma to so many.

Now you see why the Aquarian Age is an age of alchemy and transformation: it is the energy of the Mother flow. Now you see why the Aquarian Age is the age of creativity, the unlocking of the genius locked with the soul - by the Mother flow. Now you see why the Aquarian Age will be the age of the greatest dramas, of art and literature and culture. For the Mother flame wedded to the Holy Spirit is for the perfectionment of the matrices of the Christed identities of all of the sons and daughters of God.

As you go forth holding the immaculate concept for the little ones swimming in the great sea of life, invoke the flame of golden-yellowed hue, the richness of the wisdom of our Lord made plain in the illumined eyes of the Mother tenderly beholding the reality of her children. In the yellow plume

of the threefold flame, the understanding of the Christed ones is born. Here you pan for the gold of virtue, honor, and nobility. Here is the adornment of the kings and priests unto God, of the queens and priestesses who tend the fires at the altar of the Holy Spirit.

Thus in the flame of illumination - illumined action - see and know and invoke for all of life the highest fulfillment of the law through self-knowledge and the knowledge of the self as God. Let the golden flame of Christmas candle pierce the night of ignorance and reveal the children of the Mother shining in the sun of righteousness haloed with the corona of the sun, brilliant symbol of the mind of God.

And so, beholding the vision of illumined action for and on behalf of a world and its evolutions, let the love fires of golden-pink glow ray rise from Mary's well, the well of the Mother ray whence spring the waters of eternal love - love as life ever flowing, ever knowing that love is the light, the bubbling joy of creativity, the Holy Family, the nativity. Out of love is born the age of the Holy Spirit when the hearts of mankind locked in the heart of God partake of that Holy Communion, that blessed sacrament that is the body and the blood, the Omega and the Alpha, of our Lord.

"For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life."² Now, beloved hearts, entering the dispensation of a new year and the twenty-five-year-reign of the Holy Spirit, so love the world that through your love, your compassion, your caring, the world will receive him as the anointed one of the heart. So love the world as God loves the world, and you will see the transformation of all life as hand in hand the Mother and the Spirit Holy walk down the aisle into their cosmic union.

I AM in your soul and in your Spirit,

Mary
The Mother of All Living

²John 3:16.

Bibliography

- [1] Volume 17, Number 35, footnote 13. **The Covenant of the Magi**

Father, into thy hands I commend my being. Take me and use me - my efforts, my thoughts, my resources, all that I AM - in thy service to the world of men and to thy noble cosmic purposes, yet unknown to my mind.

Teach me to be kind in the way of the Law that awakens men and guides them to the shores of Reality, to the confluence of the River of Life, to the Edenic source, that I may understand that the leaves of the Tree of Life, given to me each day, are for the healing of the nations; that as I garner them into the treasury of being and offer the fruit of my loving adoration to thee and to thy purposes supreme, I shall indeed hold covenant with thee as my guide, my guardian, my friend.

For thou art the directing connector who shall establish my lifestream with those heavenly contacts, limited only by the flow of the hours, who will assist me to perform in the world of men the most meaningful aspect of my individual life plan as conceived by thee and executed in thy name by the Karmic Board of spiritual overseers who, under thy holy direction, do administer thy laws.

So be it, O eternal Father, and may the covenant of thy beloved Son, the living Christ, the Only Begotten of the Light, teach me to be aware that he liveth today within the tri-unity of my being as the Great Mediator between my individualized Divine Presence and my human self; that he raiseth me into Christ consciousness and by divine realization in order that as the eternal Son becomes one with the Father, so I may ultimately become one with thee in that dynamic moment when out of union is born my perfect freedom to move, to think, to create, to design, to fulfill, to inhabit, to inherit, to dwell and to be wholly within the fullness of thy Light.

Father, into thy hands I commend my being.

- [2] Volume 17, Number 35, footnote 14. **Introit to the Holy Christ Self**

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, and my very own beloved Holy Christ Self, I am calling to the heart of the Saviour Jesus Christ and the servants of God and legions of Light who are with him in heaven: By and through the magnetic power of the sacred fire vested in the threefold flame of love, wisdom, and power burning within the secret chamber of my heart, I decree:

1- Holy Christ Self above me,
Thou balance of my soul,
Let thy blessed radiance
Descend and make me whole.

Refrain: Thy flame within me ever blazes,
Thy peace about me ever raises,
Thy love protects and holds me,
Thy dazzling light enfolds me.
I AM thy threefold radiance,
I AM thy living presence
Expanding, expanding, expanding now.

2- Holy Christ Flame within me,
Come, expand thy triune light;
Flood my being with the essence
Of the pink, blue, gold, and white.

3- Holy lifeline to my Presence,
Friend and brother ever dear,
Let me keep thy holy vigil,
Be thyself in action here.

And in full faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest! (3x) right here and now with full power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the Light and free! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

[3] Volume 17, Number 37, footnote 8. **The Heart Chakra**

The most important chakra is the twelve-petaled heart chakra. From the heart chakra, the energy of life that has descended to you from your I AM Presence over the crystal cord and through the blessed mediator, the beloved Christ Self, is distributed to the other six major chakras and to the five minor chakras (of the secret rays), thence to all the cells and nerve centers in the four lower bodies. The heart is where the pink fires of love burn brightly. It is the seat of illumined conscience and the authority of God's will that you make your own by love's discernment and wisdom's true discrimination. Your heart is a focus of the Great Central Sun. God made it so. When you keep the heart in the vibration of Christ's love in compassion for all life, you discover all life as one. For out of the heart are the issues of all life that lead to the One Source. - ECP

The magnet that you create within the heart chakra is the ascending triangle. And the more you meditate upon this triangle superimposed upon the heart chakra, the more it becomes the reality of the dimensions of the Sacred Trinity, embodied in the threefold flame sealed in the hidden chamber of the heart.

As surely as the call compels the answer, so the presence of this forcefield, of this triangle, combined with the letters of living flame I AM THAT I AM will draw the descending triangle of God's consciousness into the heart chakra. And the merging of Creator and creation through the intercession of the Christ Self is the foundation of our exercise whereby the aura of man becomes the aura of God." - Djwal Kul

The Hidden Chamber of the Heart. Your threefold flame of life is sealed in the eight-petaled chakra called the hidden, or secret, chamber of your heart. The threefold flame, or "divine spark," makes your heart a replica of the heart of God. It is literally a spark of sacred fire from

God's own heart. The threefold flame is your soul's point of contact with the Supreme Source of all life. It is your potential to become the fullness of all that your Real Self is.

The threefold flame has three "plumes" that embody the three primary attributes of God. The blue plume (on your left) embodies God's power. The yellow plume (in the center) embodies God's wisdom, and the pink plume (on your right) embodies God's love. By accessing the power, wisdom, and love of the Godhead anchored in your threefold flame, you can fulfill your reason for being.

The white-fire core out of which the flame springs forth is the wholeness of the Father-Mother God, the Alpha and Omega, which manifest the beginning and the ending of all cycles of your being.

The Threefold Flame. "Your heart is indeed one of the choicest gifts of God. Within it there is a central chamber surrounded by a forcefield of such light and protection that we call it a 'cosmic interval.' It is a chamber separated from Matter and no probing could ever discover it. It occupies simultaneously not only the third and fourth dimensions but also other dimensions unknown to man.

This central chamber, called the altar of the heart, is thus the connecting point of the mighty silver cord of light that descends from your God Presence to sustain the beating of your physical heart, giving you life, purpose, and cosmic integration.

I urge all men to treasure this point of contact that they have with Life by giving conscious recognition to it. You do not need to understand by sophisticated language or scientific postulation the how, why, and wherefore of this activity.

Be content to know that God is there and that within you there is a point of contact with the Divine, a spark of fire from the Creator's own heart called the threefold flame of life. There it burns as the triune essence of Love, Wisdom, and Power.

Each acknowledgment paid daily to the flame within your heart will amplify the power and illumination of Love within your being. Each such attention will produce a new sense of dimension for you, if not outwardly apparent then subconsciously manifest within the folds of your inner thoughts.

Neglect not, then, your heart as the altar of God. Neglect it not as the sun of your manifest being. Draw from God the power of Love and amplify it within your heart. Then send it out into the world at large as the bulwark of that which shall overcome the darkness of the planet, saying:

I AM the Light of the Heart
Shining in the darkness of being
And changing all into the golden treasury
Of the Mind of Christ.
I AM projecting my love
Out into the world
To erase all errors
And to break down all barriers.

I AM the power of infinite Love,
Amplifying Itself
Until it is victorious,
World without end!

With this gift of infinite freedom from God's own heart I make you a never-ending promise to assist you to find your immortal freedom as you determine never to give up and never to turn back. Remember that as long as you face the Light, the shadows are always behind. And the Light is there, too, to transmute them all.

Keep your gaze toward 'the City' and be not overcome of evil but overcome evil with Good. -
Saint Germain

[4] Volume 17, Number 37, footnote 9. **The Seven Centers of God-Awareness**

The seven centers in your being are for the release of God's energy. God's awareness of himself as love is anchored in your heart chakra. God's awareness of himself as power is anchored in your throat chakra, in the authority of the Word. God's awareness of himself as vision is anchored in your third-eye chakra. God's awareness of himself as wisdom is anchored in your crown chakra. God's awareness of himself as peace is in the solar-plexus chakra. God's awareness of himself as freedom is in the seat-of-the-soul chakra. And God's awareness of himself as purity is in the base-of-the-spine chakra.

These seven centers are seven planes of consciousness. We experience God differently in different frequencies. We experience God as love in the heart and as our communication of love. We experience him as law and authority in the spoken Word and in its power. We experience him as vision, as seeing, as precipitation, as science and truth in the third eye. This experiencing of God enables us to become God, to know God, to be filled with God, and finally to put on totally the consciousness of God in the ritual of the ascension.

We cannot inherit immortality as mortals. The mortal must put off its mortality to become immortality. The mortal itself cannot be immortalized. It must be replaced. This is why Paul said that this corruptible must put on incorruption, that this mortal must put on immortality. And yet Paul said that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God.

What, then, is worthy to inherit God? Only God is worthy of God. Unless we sense ourselves in and as God, we will not consider ourselves to be worthy of God. It is not our four lower bodies that can contain infinity. They are finite cups holding a portion of infinity while we move in time and space. But the centers of God-awareness are coordinates of infinity actually anchored in our body consciousness. Therefore, that which inherits immortal life is the immortal flow of God that we make our own through the chakras. - ECP

[5] Volume 17, Number 37, footnote 10. **Djwal Kul, Come!**

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, my very own beloved Holy Christ Self and Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, I am calling to the heart of the Saviour Jesus Christ and the servant-sons of God and legions of Light who are with him in heaven - beloved Djwal Kul and the World Mother:

Djwal Kul, come!
In the center of the One,
Anchor now thy radiant sun,
Magnet of the threefold flame,
Expand God's aura in God's name!

Djwal Kul, come!
Threefold fountain, fill my heart;
Let thy angel now impart
The name of God - I AM THAT I AM,
I AM THAT I AM, I AM THAT I AM,
I AM THAT I AM!

Djwal Kul, come!
Flame of gold, pink, blue, and white,
Seal thy victory star of light;
Renew my vows to God's own name;
Come, O Christ, in me now reign!

Djwal Kul, come!
Expand the fire of the Sun;
Alpha 'n Omega, make us one,
Seal my energies in Christ,
Raise my energies in light!

Djwal Kul, come!
Align my consciousness with thee,
Make us one, O make me free!
Seal my heart and hand in thine,
In God's mind I AM divine!

Djwal Kul, come!
Blaze the action of the Whole,
With light of victory fill my soul;
Return me to the Flaming One,
I AM begotten of the Son!

Coda: I AM God-power, I AM God-love,
I AM THAT I AM, I AM THAT I AM,
I AM THAT I AM!
I AM God-mastery and God-control,
I AM THAT I AM -
AUM (chant)
I AM THAT I AM -
AUM (chant)
I AM God-obedience now,
To thy law I vow,
I AM THAT I AM, I AM THAT I AM,
I AM THAT I AM!
God-wisdom flame I AM,
God-wisdom flame I AM,

God-wisdom flame I AM!

AUM - God-har-mo-ny (chant)

AUM - God-har-mo-ny (chant)

AUM - God-har-mo-ny! (chant)

God-gratitude, God-gratitude, God-gratitude!

I AM God-justice in full view,

I AM God-justice in full view,

I AM God-justice in full view!

God-re-al-i-ty! (chant)

I AM God-vision, God-victory won,

I AM God-vision, God-victory won,

I AM God-vision, God-victory won!

And in full faith I consciously accept this manifest, manifest, manifest! (3x) right here and now with full power, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever expanding, and world enfolding until all are wholly ascended in the Light and free! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

Note: This meditation is to be used with the instruction give by Djwal Kul in chapter 3.

[6] Volume 17, Number 40, footnote 24. **The Four Aspects of the Godhead**

“From the least to the greatest minds of earth, all need the benefit of lasting attunement with the universal consciousness of God. . . .”

“Using the tremendous outgoing energy of being, men have diligently imagined and imaged forth the nature of God, while only the few have apprehended the truth that God is consciousness, and as consciousness he is life, intelligence, will, and love manifest in a rich variety of dimensions and attributes.”

“Now I tell you, God is a benign Impersonal Personality, a Personal Impersonality, a Personal Personality, and an Impersonal Impersonality comprising the manifold consciousness of being. He gives and gives of his creative Self to the creatures he has made in the hope that they will apprehend his purposes and emulate his consciousness to the fullness with which he has endowed them.” - Saint Germain

[7] Volume 17, Number 40, footnote 25. **The Throat Chakra**

The power center in man and woman. The sixteen petals, or frequencies, correspond to the thoughtform of the pyramid (four petals on each side), which represents the power of precipitation - the Word becoming flesh, Spirit becoming tangible in Matter.

The throat chakra is the center of the blue flame and the inner blueprint of the will of God. It is the key to the shortening of the days for the elect that Jesus Christ said would occur (Mark 13:20). The shortening of the ‘days’, or cycles of karma, occurs through the correct use of the spoken Word.

When we speak the name of God “I AM” and follow it with affirmations of light, we begin the transmutation process. Anything and everything that proceeds from the throat chakra coalesces

in form, for good or for ill, by the action of the power of the spoken Word. Its scientific use is the Truth that shall make you free when you apply it diligently every day. - ECP

[8] Volume 17, Number 42, footnote 5. **The Fiery Coil of Life**

The action of the sacred fire can be invoked as a replica of the Cosmic Egg, sealing the pure energies flowing through purified chakras. - ECP

Understand, then, that by your application to the law that I have released in the first seven of these studies, there is being builded within your aura a fiery coil of life. This coil, which is approximately ten inches in diameter, you ought now to visualize rising from the base of an imaginary sundial upon which you stand.

As you look down at your feet, the coil proceeds from what would be the twelve o'clock line (positioned just in front of your feet). The coil is an electrode that winds in a clockwise direction, the coils being spaced three inches apart.

From beneath your feet to the top of your head, this coil is a pulsating white fire. And it can be focused as the action of the sacred fire of the Holy Spirit only in the aura of those who have the devotion to the Christ and the commitment to the I AM THAT I AM. - Djwal Kul

[9] Volume 17, Number 42, footnote 6. **Devotee Standing in the Ovoid**

The action of the sacred fire can be invoked as a replica of the Cosmic Egg, sealing the pure energies flowing through purified chakras. - ECP

“Visualize your aura as an ovoid of white light extending beneath your feet, beneath the coil, above your head, and above the coil. See the aura increasing in the intensity of the light as that energy is expanded from the heart chakra and thence from all of the chakras as the sacred mist that is called the fire breath of God. Let its purity, wholeness, and love fill the ovoid of your aura, and feel your mind and heart disciplining that energy and holding it in the creative tension of your cosmic awareness.” - Djwal Kul

[10] Volume 17, Number 42, footnote 7. **The Crown Chakra**

The goal of self-mastery in time and space is the flowering of the “thousand-petaled lotus” of the crown. It is in the crown that man and woman are destined to know God through the mind of his Son. When we attain to that crown consciousness, true wisdom is known.

The firing of the crown with wisdom creates a magnet that draws the energies of the Mother up from the base of the spine, up through each of the successive chakras, which are the centers of our God-awareness. The enlightenment of the Buddha and of the Christ that comes with the release of the golden yellow fire of the crown chakra is the experience of knowing all things without being tutored or taught. Our awareness then includes that which is contained in the mind of God. - ECP

[11] Volume 17, Number 43, footnote 11. **The Solar-Plexus Chakra**

The “place of the sun.” The solar plexus is the center of feeling where we employ the energy of emotion as God’s energy in motion to realize the peace of God’s consciousness, the peace

of the ascended Jesus Christ. When your solar plexus is calm, you have the power of peace. And, using the full potential of the desire body, you have that full momentum of the "Pacific Ocean," of water molded in a matrix of love.

The flame of purple and gold is God's desiring to be God within you. And the power of God's desire comes forth as you raise the energy from the solar plexus to the level of the throat and release the fiat, as Jesus did, "Peace, be still!" Through the spoken Word, a wave of light goes over the whole planet, causing atoms and electrons to come into alignment with the flame of the Prince of Peace. The solar-plexus chakra has ten petals. - ECP

[12] Volume 17, Number 43, footnote 12. **Invocation to the Great Sun Disc**

Beloved Mighty I AM Presence, beloved Holy Christ Self and beloved Jesus the Christ: Blaze your dazzling light of a thousand suns in, through, and around my four lower bodies as a mighty guardian action of the light of God that never fails to protect the peaceful outpicturing of God's plan through my every thought, word, and deed.

Place your great sun disc over my solar plexus as a mighty shield of armor that shall instantaneously deflect all discord whatsoever that may ever be directed against me or the light for which I stand.

I call now in the name of my Mighty I AM Presence to the Elohim of Peace to release throughout my being and world the necessary action of the mighty flame of Cosmic Christ peace that shall sustain in me the Christ consciousness at all times, so that I may never be found engaged in a release of misqualified energy to any part of life, whether it be fear, malice, mild dislike, mistrust, censure, or disdain.

I call to beloved Saint Germain to seize all energy that I have ever released against my brethren and that has caused them any form of discomfort whatsoever. And in the name of my Mighty I AM Presence I command that that energy be removed from their worlds - cause, effect, record, and memory - and transmuted by the violet flame into the purity and perfection that is the sacred-fire essence of God, that the earth and all elemental life might be cut free forever from human creation and given their eternal victory in the light!

I accept this done right now with full power; I AM this done right now with full power. I AM, I AM, I AM God-life expressing perfection all ways at all times. This which I call forth for myself I call forth for every man, woman, and child on this planet!

Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM! Beloved I AM!

Mantra: O DISC OF LIGHT

O disc of Light from heaven's height,
Descend with all your perfection!
Make my aura bright with freedom's Light
And the Masters' love and protection!

(recite nine times)

In the name of the beloved mighty victorious Presence of God, I AM in me, and my very own beloved Holy Christ Self, I am calling to the heart of the Saviour Jesus Christ and to the servant-sons of God and legions of Light who are with him in heaven, including beloved Archangel Michael and the Ascended Master Cuzco: In God's name, I decree!

(Visualize the white light filling the ovoid of the aura)
Come now by love divine,
Guard thou this soul of mine,
Make now my world all thine,
God's light around me shine!

(Visualize a band of white fire around the solar plexus)
I count one,
It is done.
O feeling world, be still!
Two and three,
I AM free,
Peace, it is God's will!

(Visualize a band of white fire around the neck and throat chakra)
I count four,
I do adore
My Presence all divine!
Five and six,
O God, affix
My gaze on thee sublime!

(Visualize a band of white fire around the head and third eye)
I count seven,
Come, O heaven,
My energies take hold!
Eight and nine,
Completely thine,
My mental world enfold!

(Visualize the white light encircling all of the chakras and the four lower bodies)
The white-fire light now encircles me,
All riptides are rejected!
With God's own might around me bright
I AM by love protected!

I accept this done right now with full power. I AM this done right now with full power. I AM, I AM, I AM God-life expressing perfection all ways at all times. This which I call forth for myself I call forth for every man, woman, and child on this planet.

Visualize a three-inch band of white fire encircling the body in a clockwise direction: three times around the abdomen for the solar plexus and emotional body, three times around the thyroid

and throat for the physical body, and three times around the pituitary gland and head for the mental body.

[14] Volume 17, Number 45, footnote 13. **The Seat-of-the-Soul Chakra**

The place where the soul is anchored to the etheric (memory) and physical bodies. This chakra focuses the flame of freedom, transmutation and forgiveness - the violet flame. The violet flame is the seventh-ray aspect of the Holy Spirit that comes to us under the sponsorship of Saint Germain, the master of the imminent seventh, or Aquarian, age.

Through the science of the spoken Word, you can direct the accelerating violet flame of the Holy Spirit into the accumulation of karma recorded in the subconscious 'electronic belt'. And you can feel how the flame renews thought and feeling, liberating the soul to become all that God made it to be.

The six petals of the soul chakra represent the six-pointed star of victory. They govern the flow of light and the karmic patterns in the genes and chromosomes and in the sperm and the egg of man and woman. - ECP

[15] Volume 17, Number 46, footnote 10. **The Third-Eye Chakra**

We return to the consciousness of absolute Good through the third-eye chakra, which has ninety-six petals. The third eye, vibrating in the emerald green of the science of truth, gives us the immaculate picture of individuals, of civilizations, of the divine pattern.

Jesus said: "The light of the body is the eye." (Matt. 6:22) Through the all-seeing eye of God, the inner eye of the soul, you tune in to what should be in reality, instead of what may be occurring in the actualities of the present. You can always tell whether or not you are looking through the third eye or through the two eyes: the third eye always gives you the immaculate concept of the blueprint of life as well as the discrimination to know Good and Evil. The two eyes give you a relative and often unclear perception and perspective on life. They do not penetrate beyond the physical plane unless in an exalted vision the faculty of sight be accelerated by miraculous intercession. - ECP

[16] Volume 17, Number 46, footnote 11. **Meditation in the Pyramid on the Thirteen Steps of Initiation**

The disciple seated in the pyramid is meditating on the thirteen steps of initiation in the Christ consciousness. The initiations of the twelve disciples, represented by the twelve signs (frequencies) of the zodiac, can be seen as twelve points on a cosmic clock; the initiations of the Christ are positioned in the center of the clock. These progressive steps on the path of personal Christhood are illustrated here by thirteen spirals, or levels of attainment, which are achieved through the seven chakras. - ECP

Thirty-Three Coils of Victory. The thirty-three cycles in the pyramid denote the thirty-three initiations on the path of the ascension, which was demonstrated by Jesus Christ. - ECP

"Every soul that would be free must accept the challenge to be the fullness of the law of life and the balance of the threefold flame in manifestation in each of the four lower bodies. And so you see, when the twelve godly attributes have been magnetized in the heart chakra, they can

be squared through the vision of the all-seeing eye of God in the third-eye chakra. And when the threefold flame and the twelve virtues are balanced in the four lower bodies, there is the converging of energy spirals in the third eye as the capstone is placed on the pyramid of life in the coming of the Christ consciousness.” - Djwal Kul

[17] Volume 17, Number 47, footnote 8. **The Base-of-the-Spine Chakra**

The cradle of the Mother. Four petals set the pattern for the flowering of the Mother flame in each of the four lower bodies. Our entire physical universe is a manifestation of Mother because it is Spirit’s point of focalization in Matter. From that point, the soul (the feminine potential of man and woman) rises for the reunion of Mother with Father in the crown, which brings forth the Son, the Christ, in the center of the heart.

When you have the mastery of the base chakra, you attain the omnipresent consciousness of Mother Mary. And it is the white fire of the Mother that gives you the power to be everywhere on earth simultaneously. Self-mastery of the base-of-the-spine chakra is the secret of the bilocation and levitation of the saints. In the East, its fire is known as the Kundalini. - ECP

[18] Volume 17, Number 47, footnote 9. **Caduceus Action through Purified Chakras**

“The four petals of the Mother are for the anchoring in Matter-form of the action of the squaring of the fires of the heart whereby the circle of infinity becomes the cube of God Self-awareness in time and space. The four petals form the base of the figure-eight pattern - even the flow of the caduceus - that crosses in the heart of man and reaches its culmination in the crown of life.”

“These four petals symbolize twin flames mastering the energies of life ‘as above, so below’ - plus and minus in Alpha, plus and minus in Omega. Whether in Spirit or in Mater, in the flame of the Divine Mother twin flames converge for the union of the energies of life that are for the emancipation of the Christ consciousness in all. White light bursts forth as a thousand suns signal across the skies the fohatic emanations of the eternal Logos.” - Djwal Kul

[19] Volume 17, Number 47, footnote 10. **The Magnificat of Mary**

My soul doth magnify the Lord
And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.
For he hath regarded the low estate
of his handmaiden.
For, behold, from henceforth
All generations shall call me blessed.
For he that is mighty hath done to me great things
And holy is his name.
And his mercy is on them that fear him
from generation to generation.
He hath showed strength with his arm
He hath scattered the proud
in the imagination of their hearts
He hath put down the mighty from their seats
and exalted them of low degree
He hath filled the hungry with good things
and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He hath holpen his servant Israel
in remembrance of his mercy
As he spake to our fathers,
to Abraham and to his seed for ever.